Volume 46 ° Issue 4 ° December 2024

Cumhuriyet Medical Journal



Official Journal of Sivas Cumhuriyet University Faculty of Medicine **e-ISSN: 1305-0028** cmj.cumhuriyet.edu.tr Cumhuriyet Medical Journal (CMJ) is a peer-reviewed journal and is published four times a year, in March, June, September and December. It aims to provide readers with up-to-date information on basic, internal, and surgical science research, expert opinions, and diagnostic and treatment techniques. It publishes English-language articles both national and international. Using Open Journal Systems software, it is published online in an open journal publishing format. By collaborating with a nationally and internationally renowned referee group, it seeks to consistently enhance its quality and draw in a larger readership. It considers recommendations from all scientists interested in working with us to improve our journal. Cumhuriyet Medical Journal is indexed in the <u>Index Copernicus Master List</u>.

Cumhuriyet Medical Journal Editorial Board

Cumhuriyet Medical Journal adheres to the general rules applicable to manuscripts submitted to biomedical journals. Of all article drafts submitted to CMJ, those that are publishable are subjected to a rigorous double-blind peer review process. Every article that is submitted is checked for compliance with the submission guidelines in a preliminary review. Articles that go through this procedure are sent to the chief editor for editorial assessment. The piece that the editor-in-chief evaluates is given to the section editor. The editor of the pertinent section will designate a minimum of two reviewers. Reviewers are chosen based on their evaluation interests and areas of experience. The reviewers are not made aware of the authors' identity. Through feedback, reviewers offer recommendations to the editor receives articles that need a more in-depth examination of statistics. The pertinent section editor provides an overall assessment based on the cumulative feedback from the reviewers. The editorial board then assesses the piece and renders a definitive decision. The website is used to send recommendations, criticisms, and comments to the writers of the articles; the referees' identities are kept private. After being returned to the authors for revision, article contents are required to be resubmitted within 15 days with the appropriate changes made.

* International Committee of Medical Journal Editors. General Rules for Manuscripts Submitted to Biomedical Journals: International Committee of Medical Journal Editors. Uniform Requirements for Manuscripts Submitted to Biomedical Journals: Writing and Editing for Biomedical Publications. Last update date: October 2008. Available: http://www.icmje.org/index.html.

INFORMATION TO AUTHORS

Language

The writing language of the journal is English. Articles must be written in English and contain English and Turkish titles, abstracts and keywords. Authors whose native language is not English should get help from an expert in English and scientific writing before submitting their articles. Manuscripts that do not meet basic language standards will be returned without preliminary review.

Register

Articles must be sent to Cumhuriyet Medical Journal via Dergipark by the corresponding author. All authors must register with Dergipark. Manuscript files in Microsoft Word format (.doc, .docx) can be saved. There is no page limitation. If there is a problem while uploading the article files, the size of the article should be reduced, especially for articles containing figures. Registrations made by anyone other than the authors will not be accepted. The recording author will have taken all responsibilities in the recording and evaluation process. In case of technical problems during registration, support can be requested at <u>cumhuriyetmedicaljournal@cumhuriyet.edu.tr</u>.

Admission Requirements

The publications to be submitted must not have been previously published elsewhere (except for abstracts, part of a published conference, thesis studies) and must not be under evaluation by another journal. The recording author will be responsible for all authors regarding the publication of the article. It is also the responsibility of the authors

to ensure that publications issued by a particular institution have the approval of that institution. Only the acceptance letter written by the editorial office indicates the acceptance date. Subsequent correspondence and corrections will be sent to the author(s) before publication unless otherwise required. Permission must be given by all authors for the publication to be published.

Assessment

All evaluated studies must meet certain academic standards. Incoming articles will first be pre-evaluated by the journal secretary in terms of compliance with the writing rules. After the eligible articles are evaluated by the editor-in-chief, they will be evaluated by referees who are not known to the authors and are not from the same institution as the author. Author information is not shown to reviewers. Reviewers are given 7 days to accept the invitation and 15 days for evaluation. The evaluation period of your article may vary depending on the reviewers' acceptance rate.

PREPARATION OF ARTICLES

1. Title Page

- Article title (Turkish and English)
- Authors' full names, institutions and ORCID information (available at https://orcid.org/)
- Order of authors in the article
- Who is the corresponding author, contact information (e-mail address and phone number)
- Informed consent information obtained from participants included in the research.
- Author contributions (Concept, design, supervision, resources, materials, data collection, analysis, literature review, writing, critical review, other.)
- Financial support (If not, it should be written that there is none)
- If the article has been previously presented at the congress or the thesis has been published, this should be stated on the cover page. Full text printed articles are not accepted at the congress.

2. Conflict of Interest

• All contributing authors must fill out the ICMJE form individually and the completed forms must be uploaded to the online system by the corresponding author. Form is available from http://www.icmje.org/conflicts-of-interest/.

3. Copyright Transfer Form

The copyright transfer form must be signed by all authors and uploaded to the system. Cumhuriyet Medical Journal provides free access to its content from the journal's website and allows its content to be downloaded free of charge. Both anonymous and registered users can read and/or download articles. Unless otherwise noted, articles and journal content are licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License.

4. Ethics Committee Approval

The pertinent approval document needs to be submitted to the system along with any articles that need to be approved by the ethics committee. A petition declaring that authorization is not needed must be signed by the relevant author and uploaded to the system for articles that do not require clearance from the ethics committee.

5. Plagiarism Report

Our journal's accepted similarity limit is 20%. The plagiarism report must also be uploaded to the system when the article is submitted.

6. Preparation of the Article

Formal rules for all types of writing:

- The length of the article depends on the type of article. Paper dimensions should be 8.5 × 11 inches with a 2.5 cm margin on all sides. Please use regular, plain font (12-point Times New Roman), justified, and number all pages consecutively. Indent or space paragraphs.
- Please number the lines.

Accepted article types:

- 1. **Original Research Article:** Research articles and systematic reviews, respectively; English Title, English Abstract, English Keywords, Turkish Title, Turkish Abstract, Turkish Keywords, Introduction, Materials and Methods, Results, Discussion, Conclusion, Acknowledgments, Authorship Contribution, Conflicts of Interest statement, References, Tables (inside the article and at the end of the article) and Figure Descriptions (figures must be uploaded to the system as separate files).
- 2. **Review:** Although they adhere to the format of a Research Article, they do not need to include sections on materials and methods, results, or discussion and may instead use other headings related to the topic.
- 3. **Case Report:** It should be structured as English Title, English Abstract, English Keywords, Turkish Title, Turkish Abstract, Turkish Keywords, Introduction, Case Report, Discussion, Conclusion, Acknowledgments, Authorship Contribution, Conflict Declaration, References, Tables and Figure Legends..

SECTIONS OF THE ARTICLE

Title and Abstract

An abstract must be provided in all articles. Abstracts of Research Articles should be structured with subheadings (Purpose, Methods, Results, and Conclusion). Word limit for abstract research paper is 250; 200 for case presentation.

<u>Keywords</u>

According to MESH, 3 - 5 keywords should be provided. Turkish keywords should be taken from "bilim terimleri". Introduction

This section should not contain subheadings.

Materials and Methods

This section should be written in enough detail to allow all procedures to be repeated. Authors should describe procedures and analytical techniques and identify the names and sources of all commercial products. It can be written by dividing it into subheadings.

In research requiring ethics committee permission, information regarding the permission (committee name, date and issue number) should be written in the materials and methods section. Case reports should include information that the informed consent/consent form was signed. Systematic review articles must comply with PRISMA guidelines. Authors should indicate this under the heading of materials and methods.

Information regarding statistical analyzes should be given under a separate subheading in this section and the statistical software used during the process should be specified.

Results

Authors should refer to appropriate tables and figures when reporting statistical findings, and findings should be presented in a logical order. The data given in the table should not be completely repeated in the text, but the important results in the table should be written in the text and then the table should be referenced.

Discussion

Conclusions

The Acknowledgements

If the study was supported by a grant or other funding, the name of the supporting organization and grant number should be stated.

All contributors who do not meet the authorship criteria recommended by the ICMJE (www.icmje.org) should be listed in the 'Acknowledgments' section.

Authorship Contribution

It is recommended that everyone listed as an author meet the 4 authorship requirements recommended by the ICMJE. These conditions:

1. Concept/design of the study; or have made a significant contribution to the collection, analysis and interpretation of data for the study;

2. Having drafted the article or made critical reviews of important intellectual content;

3. Having reviewed and approved the final version of the article before publication;

4. Agree to be responsible for all aspects of the work to ensure that questions regarding the validity and accuracy of any part of the work are appropriately investigated and resolved.

The parts of the research that the authors contributed to should be written using their first and last name initials.

Ex: Design: A.E., E.F., T.T., Data Collection: A.E., T.T.

Conflicts of Interest Statement

Identify possible conflicts of interest; if not, state that there is no conflict of interest.

References

American Medical Association 11th edition style is preferred. The rules of this reference style are;

1. References should be indicated in the article with superscript Arabic numerals after punctuation marks. You can create a superscript number in Word by highlighting the number you want and clicking the superscript button in the Font section at the top of the screen.

2. The reference list should be given as a separate page at the end of the article. It should be left aligned and arranged in numerical order. The reference list should only include references mentioned in the text.

3. Pubmed ID (PMID) or Pubmed Central ID (PMCID) records of the articles should NOT be added to the reference list.

4. It is important to write doi numbers, if any.

5. In articles with 7 or more authors, the first 3 authors should be written and et al. should be added. In articles with 6 or fewer authors, all authors must be written.

5. Example AMA 11th References

Book:

Author AA, Author BB. *Title of Book: Subtitle of Book*. Edition. Name of publisher; Year of publication. E-Book:

Author AA, Author BB, Author CC. *Title of Book: Subtitle of Book*. Edition. Name of publisher; Year of publication. Date accessed. URL

Journal Article:

Author AA, Author BB, Author CC. Title of article: lower case letter for subtitle. *Abbreviated Title of Journal.* Year; Volume number(Issue number): page numbers. DOI.

Figures

Figure titles should be written after the references in the article, and the figures should be uploaded to the system as separate files.

Tables

Tables should be placed after the references in the text. Tables should NOT be uploaded as photographs (jpeg). It must be created using the insert table tool in Microsoft Word. The table name is above the table and explanations about the table content should be placed below the table.

Journal Boards

Editor in Chief

Prof. Dr. H. Reyhan EĞİLMEZ

Department of Pathology, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID:0000-0001-9666-0246 E-mail: egilmezreyhan@gmail.com

Editors

Prof.Dr. Sefa L. ÖZŞAHİN

Department of Pulmonary Disease, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0009-0009-5119-0725 E-mail: <u>sozsahin@cumhuriyet.edu.tr</u>

Prof. Dr. Mehmet H. ATALAR

Department of Radiology, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0003-3076-8072 E-mail: mhatalar@gmail.com

Assistant Editors

Assoc. Prof. Ezgi AĞADAYI

Department of Medical Education, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0001-9546-2483 E-mail: ezgiagadayi@cumhuriyet.edu.tr

Assoc. Prof. Musa POLAT

Department of Physical Medicine and Rehabilitation, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID:0000-0002-8290-3697 E-mail:musapolat@cumhuriyet.edu.tr

Assist. Prof. Ramazan Oğuz YÜCEER

Department of Pathology, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0002-9418-8862 E-mail: r.yuceer66@hotmail.com

Surgical Sciences Section Editors

Prof. Dr. Ali ÇETİN

Department of Gynecology and Obstretric, Health Science University İstanbul Haseki Education and Research Center ORCID: 0000-0002-5767-7894 E-mail: dralicetin@yahoo.com

Assoc. Prof. Burçak SÖYLEMEZ

Department of Neurosurgery, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0001-8626-6915 E-mail: burci1986@gmail.com

Clinical Sciences Section Editors

<u>Prof. Dr. Ali ŞAHİN</u>

Divison of Rheumatology, Department of Internal Medicine, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0003-0743-5288 E-mail: alisahin@cumhuriyet.edu.tr

Assoc. Prof. Nurullah ÇELİK

Division of Pediatric Endocrinology, Department of Pediatrics, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0003-1583-6807 E-mail: ncelik@cumhuriyet.edu.tr

Basic Sciences Section Editors

Prof. Dr. Ercan ÖZDEMİR

Department of Physiology, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0001-8231-1053 E-mail: eozdemir@cumhuriyet.edu.tr

Prof. Dr. Ayşe DEMİRKAZIK

Department of Biophysics, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0001-7224-2832 E-mail: dmrkzk@yahoo.com

Statistic Editor

Assist. Prof. Ziynet ÇINAR

Department of Biostatistic, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0002-6641-4666 E-mail: zcinar@cumhuriyet.edu.tr

Language Editors

Assoc. Prof. Erman BOZALİ

Department of Ophtalmology, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID: 0000-0001-7918-8381 E-mail: <u>ermanbozali@gmail.com</u>

Assit. Prof. Fatma KAYA

Department of English Language Teaching, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Education, Sivas, Türkiye ORCID:0000-0002-4040-0194 E-mail: fhayta26@gmail.com

Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Official Journal of the Sivas Cumhuriyet University Faculty of Medicine

Volume 46 Issue 4 December 2024

Review

Forensic Medical Perspective on Child Brides and Child Marriages Ali Yıldırım, Nermin Malkoçoğlu, Fatma Yücel Beyaztaş	226
Overview of Cardiorenal Syndrome Mehmet Şahinbaş	234
Diagnosis and Management of Dissemine Intravascular Coagulation İlhan Korkmaz	240
Research Article	
Special types of breast cancer: Clinical, Histological Features and Survival Outcomes Eda Erdiş, Mukaddes Yılmaz, Mahmut Uçar, Necla Demir, Celal Alandağ, Birsen Yücel	247
Assessment of the In Vitro Antimicrobial Activity of Ficus alba and Ficus carica Latex Rukiye Aslan	253
Unveiling the Prognostic Potential of SLC2A Gene Family in Glioblastoma Multiforme Using Bioinformatics Approaches Ayça Taş, Yavuz Siliğ	259
Global Research Trends of Gut Microbiota in Gestational Diabetes Mellitus: A Bibliometric and Visualized Analysis <i>Ülger Özbek, Ecem Demir</i>	270
Investigation of the Synergistic Effect of Allium Polyanthum Schult Extract and Docetaxel on Apoptosis- Related Genes in Colorectal Cancer Cells and Bioinformatics Analysis Zuhal Tunçbilek, Gonca Kabak, Yavuz Siliğ	280
Case Report	
Migration of Dental Implant into The Sinus and Secondary Odontogenic Maxillary Sinusitis: Case Report Ahmet Aksoy, Kazım Tuğberk Salik, Burak Avşar, Deniz Ergül	292
Ectopic Decidua Mimicking Metastatic Lesions and Peritoneal Tubercules; Deciduosis Hande Yeşil Çetinkaya, Begüm Kurt, Çağlar Yıldız, Sedanur Aydın	297
Meta-analysis	
Meta-analysis of Odds Ratios for the COMT Gene rs737865 SNP for Schizophrenia Gülden Hakverdi, Harika Gözde Gözükara Bağ	300



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Forensic Medical Perspective on Child Brides and Child Marriages

Ali Yıldırım^{1,a,*}, Nermin Malkoçoğlu^{1,b}, Fatma Yücel Beyaztaş^{1,c}

¹ Sivas Cumhuriyet University Faculty of Medicine Department of Forensic Medicine

*Corresponding author

Review	ABSTRACT
History Received: 09/07/2024 Accepted: 01/11/2024	There are many definitions on the concept of "child" from past to present. According to the generally accepted view, individuals under the age of 18 are considered as "children" and marriages before the age of 18 are considered as "child marriages", while girls married before the age of 18 are considered as "child brides". The reality of child brides continues to increase as a global problem in our country and in many countries of the world. Early marriages performed without the informed consent of the child are a common form of sexual abuse of girls. Sexual abuse at a young age can cause many negative effects in the later stages of a child's life. The problem of child brides is one of the most important social problems that need to be solved in our country. In approaching this problem, first of all, a common language should be created between legal regulations and institutions, and laws should be reorganized to ensure they do not leave the door open for marriages at a young age. In this study, it is aimed to reveal the awareness of the issue of "child brides" and "child marriages", which continue to be a serious social problem in our country and all over the world, and to determine the necessary solution suggestions for the solution of the problem in the light of the literature.
Copyright	
Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License	<i>Keywords:</i> Child marriages, Early marriages, Child brides, Child abuse

Çocuk Gelinler ve Çocuk Evlilikleri Gerçeğine Adli Tıbbi Bakış

Derleme	ÖZET
Süreç Geliş: 09/07/2024 Kabul: 01/11/2024 Telif Hakkı E C S Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf 4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.	"Çocuk" kavramı üzerine geçmişten günümüze yapılan birçok tanım mevcuttur. Genel kabul gören görüşe göre; 18 yaş altı bireyler "çocuk" ve 18 yaşından erken yapılan evlilikler ise "çocuk evlilikleri" olarak değerlendirilirken 18 yaşından önce evlenen kız çocukları ise "çocuk gelinler" olarak karşımıza çıkmaktadır. Çocuk gelinler gerçeği ülkemizde ve dünyanın birçok ülkesinde küresel bir sorun halinde artarak devam etmektedir. Çocuğun bilinçli rızası olmaksızın gerçekleştirilen erken evlilikler kız çocuklarında görülen cinsel istismarın sık görülen şeklidir. Küçük yaşlarda maruz kalınan cinsel istismar çocuğun yaşamının ileriki dönemlerinde pek çok olumsuz etkiye neden olabilmektedir. Çocuk gelinler sorunu, ülkemizde çözüm üretilmesi gereken önemli toplumsal sorunların başında gelmektedir. Bu soruna yaklaşımda öncelikle yasal mevzuat ve kurumlar arasında ortak bir dil oluşturulmalı, yasalar çocuk yaşta yapılan evliliklere açık kapı bırakmayacak şekilde tekrar düzenlenmelidir. Bu çalışmada; ülkemizde ve tüm dünyada ciddi bir toplumsal problem olarak süregiden "çocuk gelinler" ve "çocuk evlilikleri" konusunun farkındalığını ortaya koymak ve literatür ışığında sorunun çözümü için gerekli çözüm önerileri belirlemek amaçlanmıştır.
	Anahtar Kelimeler: Çocuk evlilikleri, Erken evlilikler, Çocuk gelinler, Çocuk istismarı
aliyildirim64@yahoo.com beyaztas@yahoo.com	0 0000-0002-0401-283X b S nermin.byrk@gmail.com 0000-0002-8109-0292 0 0000-0001-9734-8908
	u N, Yücel Beyaztaş F. Forensic Medical Perspective on Child Brides and Child Marriages, Cumhuriyet Medical 24;46(4): 226-233.

Introduction

In its most basic definition, a child is defined as an individual who lives from birth to adulthood, but it is also defined as an individual who is physically, mentally and socially immature. In addition to the fact that there are many different definitions of the concepts of child and childhood, it is a controversial issue as to what age limits the childhood period covers.¹

Entered into force in 1990, the United Nations Convention on the Rights of the Child, which is the human rights document ratified by the largest number of countries in a short period of time, is defined in Article 1 as "Every human being shall be deemed to be a child until the age of eighteen years, except when he or she attains majority at an earlier age according to the law applicable to the child." In Turkey, the concept of child is defined as "a person who has not yet attained the age of eighteen, even if he/she attains majority at an earlier age" in the Child Protection Law (CPL) adopted on July 3, 2005 and as "a person who has not yet attained the age of eighteen" in the Turkish Penal Code (TPC) No. 5237. According to Article 11 of the Turkish Civil Code (TCC), "Adulthood begins with the completion of 18 years of age." Individuals under the age of 18 are considered as children. Based on these definitions, the common opinion is that individuals under the age of 18 are children.²

Although there are various definitions of the concepts of "child" and "early marriage", the generally accepted view is that individuals under the age of 18 are considered "children" and marriages before the age of 18 are considered "early marriages".³ The United Nations Children's Emergency Fund (UNICEF) defined child marriages as "marriages that take place before the age of 18 and before they are physically, physiologically and psychologically ready to bear the responsibility of marriage and childbearing".² Girls who marry before the age of 18 are "child brides", which has become a major problem in the society.

Early marriages are usually forced marriages that are performed without the consent of the child and by family decisions. These marriages performed without the informed consent of the child are a type of violation of human rights and children's rights and are a common form of sexual abuse seen in girls. Child marriages are also a major problem because they are socially associated with sexual abuse.^{3,4}

Child Brides in the World

Although many studies have been carried out in the world on child marriages, which closely concern all segments of the society, such as the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, the Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women and the Convention on the Rights of the Child, child marriages are still a global problem in many countries of the world.⁵

In the report published by UNICEF on May 3, 2023, it was stated that according to current global figures, there

are an estimated 640 million child brides worldwide.⁶ The problem of child brides is widespread in many parts of the world, especially in regions with low levels of development such as Sub-Saharan Africa, North Africa, Central and Southeast Asia, Latin America and the Caribbean.^{7,8} While Nigeria with 75%, Central African Republic 68%, Chad 68%, Bangladesh 66%, Guinea 63%, Mozambique 56% are the countries with the highest rates of child marriages, our country ranks second among European countries after Georgia with a rate of 14%.9 Countries with high rates of early marriage have unequal consent laws for girls and boys, which reinforces the idea that it is appropriate for girls to marry early.^{8,10} In patriarchal societies with underdeveloped educational and economic levels and traditional patterns, early marriages continue in perpetuity. In these societies, women and girls are turned into objects of sexual and economic exploitation.⁵

There are different rules on the legal age of marriage and minimum age of marriage around the world. While the official age of marriage is 18 in most countries, there are provisions that allow children under 18 to marry with the consent of their parents or the judiciary, leading to contradictions in practice. In Saudi Arabia and Yemen, there is no minimum age of marriage, while in Lebanon the minimum age of marriage is 9 for girls and 13 for boys. In Iran, the minimum age of marriage is 13 for girls and 15 for boys. In the United States, child marriage laws vary widely between states. In states other than Delaware and New Jersey, children under the age of 18 may be allowed to marry with parental or judicial consent. Delaware became the first state to ban marriages under the age of 18 without exception in 2018 by requiring children to reach the age of 18 to marry. New Jersey followed shortly after. In Norway in 2003 and in the UK in 2023, changes were made to the legal procedure to prevent child marriages. With these changes, the legal age of marriage was raised to 18, and children aged 16 and 17 were prohibited from marrying even with the consent of their parents.5,11-13

Child Brides in Turkey

Child marriages, which occur at high rates in underdeveloped countries, also occur at high rates in developing countries. The actual frequency of child marriages cannot be determined due to unofficial and unregistered marriages. Although official data on marriage in our country include only marriages performed with an official ceremony, even these data show that child marriages have a high rate among all marriages.^{5,14}

In our country where child marriages are observed at high rates, according to the results of Hacettepe University Institute of Population Studies Turkey Demographic and Health Survey (TNSA), 15.2% in 1998, 11.9% in 2003 and 9.6% in 2008 were observed in the 15-19 age group. When the statistics are analyzed, it is seen that the general trend is towards a decrease in marriages between the ages of 15-19.¹⁵

Table 1. Marital Status at	Cable 1. Marital Status at Age 15-19 ⁵									
	Single	Married	Divorced	TOTAL						
Male	3.194.698	15.543	102	3.210.343						
Female	2.832.889	216.810	1604	3.051.303						
TOTAL	6.027.587	232.353	1706	6.261.646						

Table 2. Number of children	າ married in the 16-17	⁷ age group by gender ¹⁶
-----------------------------	------------------------	--

'ear		Νι	ımbe	r of I	Marri	ied Bo	oy Cł	nild					Νι	ımbe	r of I	Marri	ed G	irl Ch	ild			
002		2.5	592	2 37.263							37.263											
023		70	6										10	.471								
9 - 8 - 7 -	%) 7,3	/						_				6,2										
6 - 5 - 4 - 3 - 2 - 1 -	0,5											0,3				_	/	-			2,0	-
0 -	-	_	_							_											0,1	0,1
-	3002	2003	2004	2005	2006	500>	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2012	2018	2019	2020	2021	2022	2023
	30	2	\sim	NV V	N	Ŷ	"V		••			rv.		·v	••	••				ŝ	^c v	30

Graph 1. Proportion of child marriages in total marriages by sex in 2002 and 2023¹⁶

According to 2010 data from the Turkish Statistical Institute (TUIK), there are 6,261,646 children between the ages of 15 and 19 in Turkey, of which 3,210,343 are boys and 3,051,303 are girls. When the marital status of these children is analyzed, it is seen that there is a remarkable difference of approximately 14 times between the number of married girls and married boys.⁵

An analysis of the number of boys and girls married at the age of 16-17 according to TurkStat statistics for 2023 shows that there is a significant decrease in the total number of children married at the age of 16-17, while there is a 15-fold difference between the genders in 2002 and 2023. According to official data, the proportion of girls married at the age of 16-17 in total marriages decreased from 7.3% in 2002 to 1.9% in 2023. As can be seen in the available statistics, the problem of child marriages is concentrated on girls, who are numerically much higher.¹⁶

In the evaluation by provinces, it was reported that the provinces with the highest rate of girl child marriages in 2018 were Ağrı 14.8%, Muş 14.1% and Bitlis 12.5%, while the provinces with the lowest rates were Bolu 0.7%, Trabzon 0.9% and Artvin 0.9%.¹⁷

When the findings of a study conducted with a total of 5,036 women in 26 provinces in Turkey are examined, it is seen that the idea that child marriages are common only in Eastern Anatolia and South Eastern Anatolia regions is

not correct. Although child marriages are observed at higher rates in these regions, it has become a problem that we encounter all over Turkey.¹⁷ The reality of child brides continues to exist as a fundamental problem in our country and in the world.¹⁸

Legal Regulations on Child Brides in Turkey

With the January 1, 2002 Turkish Civil Code, the age of marriage, which was previously seventeen for men and fifteen for women, has been set at seventeen for both sexes by regulating the discrimination between the sexes. Accordingly, Article 124 of the TCC reads as follows: "A man or a woman cannot marry until they reach the age of seventeen. However, in extraordinary cases and for a very important reason, the judge may allow a man or woman who has reached the age of sixteen to marry. Whenever possible, the parents or guardian shall be heard before the decision."19 According to this article, it is not possible to marry minors under the age of seventeen, even with the consent of their parents, except in extraordinary circumstances. Generally, in extraordinary cases such as pregnancy or having a child, girls who have reached the age of sixteen may be allowed to marry a judge's decision.⁵

When the TPC No. 5237 is analyzed in terms of child marriages, articles related to sexual neglect and abuse of children are observed. Sexual offenses are defined in the TPC and the definition of "sexual abuse" is used when these offenses are committed against children, while the term "sexual assault" is used when these offenses are committed against adults.⁵

Article 103 of the TPC under the heading "Sexual abuse of children";

1. "The person who sexually abuses a child shall be punished with imprisonment from three to eight years. Sexual abuse is defined as

- All kinds of sexual behavior against children who have not completed the age of fifteen or who have completed the age of fifteen but whose ability to perceive the legal meaning and consequences of the act has not developed,
- b. Sexual acts committed against other children only on the basis of force, threat, deception or any other reason affecting the will are understood."

Article 103/2. regulates the crime of qualified sexual abuse, Articles 103/3. and 103/4. regulate the aggravating circumstances of the crime, and Articles 103/5. and 103/6. regulate the aggravation of the crime due to its consequences.²⁰

In our society, it can be observed that families marry off girls under the age of fifteen. When this situation occurs, judicial action is taken against the defendant, the defendant's mother and father and the victim's mother and father.¹⁵

Article 104/1 of the TPC titled "Sexual intercourse with a minor" reads as follows: "A person who has sexual intercourse with a child who has completed the age of fifteen without force, threat or deception shall be sentenced to imprisonment from two years to five years upon complaint." Article 104/2 states that if the crime is committed by persons who are prohibited from marrying the victim, and Article 104/3 states that if the crime is committed by persons under the obligation of protection, care and supervision, it will be punished without a complaint.²⁰ This article defines sexual intercourse with a minor as an independent crime. However, the spouse who informally marries a child over the age of fifteen and has sexual intercourse with this child will not be punished unless the victim files a complaint.⁵

Article 3 of the Law No. 5395 on CPL is defined as "a child is a person who has not attained the age of eighteen, even if he/she becomes an adult at an earlier age".²¹ Although the age limit of eighteen stated in the definition of child in this article is in line with international agreements, it contradicts with other laws in our country.⁵

According to the aforementioned articles in the Turkish legal system, the definition of child marriages and child brides varies across laws. Girls under the age of 15 are considered child brides in the TPC, girls under the age of 17 are considered child brides in the TCC, and girls under the age of 18 are considered child brides in the CPL. In our country, there are contradictions between laws in terms of the concept of "child bride".¹⁵

Causes of Child Marriage

There are various reasons why child marriages, which are an important health problem and a violation of human rights, continue. The incompatibility in the legal regulations on the subject is one of these reasons. When we look at the laws in force in our country, although children under the age of 18 are considered as children, marriages with children over the age of 15 are subject to the condition of 'complaint', and marriages with children over the age of 16 are officially permitted. This situation is one of the important reasons for child marriages between the ages of 15 and 18.²²

In the May 2010 report of the Turkish Grand National Assembly (TBMM) Commission on Equal Opportunities for Women and Men on early marriages, the causes and consequences of child marriages are presented in detail. In this report, the underlying causes of child marriages are categorized as traditions, customs, lack of education, domestic violence, misperception of religious beliefs, social pressure and the language used, socio-economic reasons, traditional marriage types such as cradle to cradle and property.¹⁵

Studies on the subject show that there is a direct proportion between family poverty and the incidence of child marriages. In some families with low-income levels, girls are seen as a financial burden and therefore they are married off at an early age for reasons such as reducing this burden and earning money from bride price.¹⁵ Some families also think that the marriage of their daughters will provide their salvation because of the economic difficulties they experience.⁵ It has been observed that families with good economic status do not tend to marry their children at an early age in rural areas.¹⁵ Early marriages are more common in families with poor sociocultural structure and low education levels. It is observed that there is a direct proportion between the level of education and the age at marriage. According to the Turkey Family Structure Survey (TAYA) conducted by the Ministry of Family and Social Policies in 2006, the rate of marriage under the age of 18 was 48% among illiterate individuals, while it was found to be 6% among those with undergraduate and graduate education.¹⁸

Traditional practices are another reason for early marriage of girls. Traditional practices such as berdel marriages, blood price marriages, cradle to cradle marriages and bride price practices, which are still observed in some segments of the society, lead to child marriages.²² In berdel marriages, which are performed as an exchange of brides between two families, or cradle-kertmesi marriages, the marriage age of girls is not taken into account. In patriarchal societies, since the concept of honor is interpreted through women, it is thought that the risk of protection of honor will be eliminated by marrying girls at an early age.² In patriarchal societies, child marriages are normalized and legitimized. As a result, gender inequality is reinforced and life choices of girls are reduced.⁵

Table 3.	Consequences	of Early	Marriage ¹⁵

Medical Consequences	Psychosocial Consequences				
Mothers	Mothers				
Inadequate body weight gain	Failure to attend educational institutions				
Obesity, excessive increase in body weight	Limitations in social activities				
Preeclampsia	Loss of business opportunities				
Anemia	Poverty				
Sexually transmitted infections	Divorce and separation				
Head-pelvis discrepancy	Social isolation				
Severe hemorrhages	Stress/depression				
Postpartum problems	Substance abuse				
Frequent pregnancy	Frequent pregnancy				
Deterioration of general well-being					
Maternal mortality					
Babies	Babies				
Low birth weight	Development retardation				
Premature birth	Behavioral disorders/substance abuse				
Sudden infant death syndrome	School failure and dropout				
Acute infections	Unemployment/poverty				
Accidents	Unintended pregnancy				
Infant mortality					

Consequences of Child Marriage

Early and forced marriages in adolescence, a period of physical, psychological and social growth and maturation, cause painful consequences for children and society in

The report of the TBMM Commission on Equal Opportunities for Women and Men on early marriages presents a table on the consequences of early marriage (Table 3). The consequences for the girls themselves and their babies, who appear as child brides, are categorized in medical and psychosocial terms. As seen in Table 3, child marriage causes many problems for both groups. Another striking point is that lack of education and poverty, which are among the leading psychosocial consequences of child marriage, are the main causes of child brides. Therefore, improvements in education and economic areas will be the key to solving the problem of child brides.²

Lack of education is both a cause and a consequence of child marriages. The rate of child marriages is higher among parents and families with low levels of education. Education is the main factor in preventing child marriages. In societies where education is not given sufficient importance, it becomes impossible to prevent child marriages. The education of children who are married at an early age is interrupted ⁽¹⁵⁾. Since children whose education is interrupted and who are left ignorant cannot be expected to raise well-educated and conscious children in the future, early marriages cause generations-long educational problems and the continuity of similar traditions.⁵

Girls' education is interrupted by early marriages and as a result, they are prevented from having a profession, participating in production and enjoying their right to work. This situation then causes many problems. Women and girls who cannot have economic freedom are trapped in a cycle of lack of education, lack of money and dependency.⁵ Inequality between women and men in society is also reinforced.²²

general. Over time, the problems seen in children due to early marriages turn from being a problem that concerns only children to a social problem and appear as heavy blows to the society. Child marriages lead to problems in many areas such as health, education and social life.⁵

Early marriages cause unwanted pregnancies and early motherhood for girls who do not have sufficient knowledge about family planning. Child brides, who have not yet completed their psychosocial development and whose bodies are not physiologically ready for childbearing, even if they have reached the level of physical development, especially in terms of reproduction, often experience difficulties before and after birth if they become pregnant. With early pregnancies and births, the individual who is herself a 'child' is also obliged to bear the responsibility of motherhood. Early pregnancies also pose a danger for mother and baby.^{18,22} All adolescent pregnancies are considered a medically risky group. It is known that girls who give birth between the ages of 15 and 19 have a much higher risk of dying during delivery compared to women in their early 20s.¹⁵

Girls who marry early are at higher risk of intimate partner violence compared to adult women. Research shows an association between neglect, physical, emotional and sexual abuse in early childhood and poor health outcomes in adulthood. Girls who marry early report higher levels of depression and are at increased risk of somatic illness. Adults who were abused in childhood are more likely to repeat the cycle of violence and have higher rates of family dysfunction and mental health disorders. Studies have shown that child brides who are married off at an early age fail to develop physically, emotionally and spiritually, and in the following years they fall short in many areas and are unable to overcome the devastation. Child brides also develop a sense of worthlessness as a deeper problem due to marriage performed without their consent.²³⁻²⁵

By marrying off girls who have not completed their psychosocial development, children may experience problems in their social identities. With early marriages, children are expected to acquire domestic roles for which they do not yet feel ready.⁵ In addition to the responsibilities imposed on the individual with early marriages and early motherhood, they are isolated and disconnected from their social environment as a result of the restrictions imposed by the society for married women. This situation may prevent children from acquiring social skills acquired during adolescence and healthy identity formation. It is a controversial issue how happy girls who are exposed to many restrictions by the society and their husbands, who cannot acquire social skills adequately and who cannot complete their social identity development will be in their marriages.²²

Child Brides through the Perspective of Child Abuse

The World Health Organization defines child abuse as "behaviors done knowingly or unknowingly by an adult that negatively affect the child's health, physical and psycho-social development". Child abuse can be classified as physical abuse, sexual abuse, emotional abuse and neglect. These different types of child abuse appear as a social problem affecting all segments of society.^{26,27}

Sexual abuse is the use of a child who has not yet completed psychosocial development by an adult for sexual stimulation. Since sexual abuse is the most difficult type of abuse to detect among the types of child abuse, it usually remains hidden.^{26,28} Cases of sexual abuse are observed in all age and socioeconomic groups. It has been reported that sexual abuse is mostly experienced for the first time in children between the ages of 8-12.²⁹ Sexual abuse experienced at a young age may cause physical, psychosocial and behavioral negative effects in the later periods of the child's life. Early marriage of children is the most common form of sexual abuse in girls.^{22,27} Exposure to physical, emotional, verbal and sexual violence can be observed frequently in girls who are married at an early age.¹⁸

Forensic Medical Approach to Child Abuse Cases

All situations in which the intent, negligence, imprudence or carelessness of another person/persons causes a person to become physically or mentally ill, and therefore involves a criminal element and is foreseen to take place in a trial process are considered as "forensic cases".³⁰

Physicians frequently encounter forensic cases during their duties. Physicians have an obligation to report these forensic cases. Physicians who encounter a forensic case must report the crime to the competent authorities within the scope of Article 280 of the TPC. Accordingly, in the fight against the crime of neglect and abuse against children, the health professionals who have the slightest suspicion that the crime has been committed should report the situation to the competent authorities without delay.³¹

Articles 102-105 of the TPC No. 5237 deal with sexual offenses. Article 102 of the TPC includes sexual crimes against adults under the title of crimes against sexual immunity (sexual assault), Article 103 includes sexual abuse crimes against children, Article 104 includes sexual intercourse with minors

(between the ages of 15-18) and Article 105 includes sexual harassment crimes.²⁹ As required by these articles of law, it is among the obligations of forensic physicians to interview the victim, collect biological evidence of the crime, determine the findings related to the crime by examining the victim and report them to the judiciary.³¹

The permission of the judicial unit (prosecutor or judge) is required for the internal body examination of cases of alleged sexual assault/abuse. In forensic medicine practices in our country, acute period examinations of cases subjected to sexual assault and sexual abuse are performed in hospitals affiliated to the Ministry of Health, University hospitals and Group Directorates and Branch Directorates affiliated to the Forensic Medicine Institute. Chronic period examinations of these cases are mostly performed at the 6th Specialized Board of the Istanbul Forensic Medicine Institute. The evaluation of sexual assault/abuse cases is a complex process involving history, physical examination, genital examination, treatment and rehabilitation. Since mental effects can be observed in cases of sexual abuse and assault in addition to physical and genital findings, a multidisciplinary approach including physical and mental health evaluation of the victim and laboratory examinations should be applied in such cases.^{32,33}

Solution Suggestions

The problem of child brides is one of the most important social problems that our country needs to find solutions for.⁵ Correction of this situation in our country, which has a very high rate of child brides compared to many developed countries, is extremely essential. Examining how developed countries tackle this issue may be enlightening for finding solutions in our country. For example, in the UK, which has a child bride rate of only 1.7%, various policies are implemented to further reduce this problem. In the UK, there is a 'Forced Marriage Unit' working to prevent forced marriages and this unit fights against forced child marriages.²² In Norway, another developed country, some changes have been made in the legal procedure to prevent child marriages. In 2003, an article prohibiting forced marriage was added to the penal code and imprisonment of up to 6 years was deemed appropriate for forced marriages. In addition to this article, while marriages under the age of 18 were previously possible with the consent of the family, the provision that parents could no longer give consent for marriage was added to the child law to prevent such situations.5

Solutions should be sought as soon as possible to combat early and forced marriages. In approaching the problem of child marriages, a harmonized arrangement should be made between laws and institutions.⁵ It is expected that the problem of early marriages will be reduced to a great extent with the implementation of legal regulations and severe penal sanctions in case of violation of prohibitions. Incompatibilities between the TCC No. 4721, the TPC No. 5237 and the CPL No. 5395 should be resolved. The laws should be reorganized in a way that does not leave the door open to child marriages. The deterrence of the relevant penalties in the TPC No. 5237 should be increased, and supervisory mechanisms should be established in the enforcement of the laws.¹⁵

Apart from increasing penalties, the most important step in the prevention of child marriages, is to ensure a change in the mentality of the society and to renew the patriarchal perspective of the society.¹⁷ Girls should be seen as a social "asset" rather than an economic "burden".¹⁸ Awareness of child marriage should be raised in all segments of society.¹⁷ Educational projects should be developed in schools, health centers and public education centers to raise awareness especially in rural areas. Written and visual media should be used to raise awareness against child marriage.⁵

As the level of education increases, the number of child marriages decreases. Especially in regions where child marriages are common, absenteeism of girls from education should be taken under control, teachers and school personnel should be given responsibility for ensuring attendance and inspections should be strictly implemented.⁵ For children in formal education, issues such as the drawbacks of early marriages, maternal and child health and reproductive health should be adequately included in the curriculum. Due to the high number of illiterate women, trainings should be given to women in order to prevent early marriages, vocational training courses should be emphasized and opportunities should be provided for women to have a job.¹⁵

As a result, child marriage is a problem that prevents the exercise of human rights, reinforces inequality between men and women and deprives children of their basic rights such as education. These marriages are an area that should definitely be combated in terms of gender equality.¹⁵ Child brides should be seen as a "serious problem" in the world and especially in developing countries like our country and effective solutions should be sought. Healthy and happy individuals will be realized as a result of the child undergoing a healthy socialization process, completing her/his education, getting to know herself/himself and making her/his own marriage decision.¹⁷

References

- Çelik C. Çocuk Terimleri ve Medeni Hukuk Açısından Çocuk Haklarının Tarihi Gelişimi. Hukuk, Ekonomi ve Siyasi Bilimler Aylık İnternet Dergisi, 2005;36. http://www.eakademi.org/incele.asp?konu=%C7OCUK%20KAVRAMI%20 VE%20MEDEN%DD%20HUKUK%20A%C7ISINDAN%20%C7 OCUK%20HAKLARININ%20TAR%DDH%DD%20GEL%DD%DE %DDM%DD&kimlik=-1854485512&url=makaleler/ccelik-1.htm. Updated February 5, 2005. Accessed March 19, 2024.
- Kıran E. Toplumsal Cinsiyet Rolleri Bağlamında Türkiye'de Çocuk Gelinler. Balkan Sosyal Bilimler Dergisi, ICOMEP 2017 Özel Sayısı; 1-8.
- 3. Şahan U, Şenavcı M, Erel Ö. 18 Yaş Altı Evlilik İzni Olgularının Değerlendirilmesi. *Adli Tıp Bülteni*, 2022;27(3):238-245.
- Aktepe E, Atay İM. Çocuk Evlilikleri ve Psikososyal Sonuçları. *Psikiyatride Güncel Yaklaşımlar*, 2017;9(4):410-420.
- Aydemir E. Evlilik mi evcilik mi? Erken ve zorla evlilikler: Çocuk gelinler. First Edition, USAK Yayınları; Ankara, 2011; 53 s.
- https://www.unicef.org/turkiye/bas%C4%B1nb%C3%BCltenleri/unicef-k%C3%BCresel-d%C3%BCzeydeya%C5%9Fanan-%C3%A7ok-say%C4%B1da-kriz-%C3%A7ocuk-ya%C5%9Fta-evliliklerle-m%C3%BCcadeleyi Accessed March 20, 2024.
- Wang CTL, Bolzendahl C. Shehan CL: Child Brides. The Wiley Blackwell Encyclopedia of Family Studies, First Edition, John Wiley&Sons; 2016.

- 8. Iyabode O. Child bride and child sex: Combating child marriages in Nigeria. *Nnamdi Azikiwe University Journal of International Law and Jurisprudence,* 2011; 2: 85-96.
- 9. Şener MT, Kılınç BB. Medeni Kanun Kapsamında Erken Evlilik Yapan Olguların Sosyodemografik Özellikleri: Tek Merkez Çalışması. *Adli Tıp Bülteni*, 2019; 24(3): 165-170.
- 10. Yağmur Karadeniz S. Early And Forced Marriages, Child Brides. International Journal of Arts, Humanities and Social Sciences, 2023; 4(7): 26-30.
- Schuman RL. State Regulations Are Failing Our Children: An Analysis of Child Marriage Laws in the United States. William& Mary Law Review, 2018; 60(6): 2337-2373.
- 12. Arthur M, Atabay E, Raub A et al. Legal protections against child marriage around the world. Los Angeles, CA, 2014.
- https://tr.euronews.com/2023/02/27/ingiltere-ve-gallerderesmi-evlenme-yasini-18e-yukselten-yasa-yururluge-girdi Accessed March 27, 2024.
- 14. Boran P, Gökçay G, Devecioğlu E, Eren T. Çocuk gelinler. *Marmara Medical Journal*, 2013; *26*(2): 58-62.
- Türkiye Büyük Millet Meclisi Kadın Erkek Fırsat Eşitliği Komisyonu, Erken Yaşta Evlilikler Hakkında Komisyon Raporu, 2010. https://acikerisim.tbmm.gov.tr/items/9b3d59e8-851a-4e4a-99e5-60de3e90fcfd. Accessed March 19, 2024.
- 16. TUİK İstatistiklerle Çocuk 2023 https://data.tuik.gov.tr/Bulten/Index?p=Istatistiklerle-Cocuk-2023-53679#:~:text=Evlenme%20istatistiklerine%20g%C3%B6re %2016%2D17,1%2C9'a%20d%C3%BC%C5%9Ft%C3%BC. Accessed April 20, 2024.
- 17. Çetin M. Toplumsal Bir Gerçeklik Olarak Çocuk Gelin Kavramı. *Toplum ve Kültür Araştırmaları Dergisi*,2020; (5): 107-122.
- Yüksel H, Yüksel M. Çocuk İhmali ve İstismarı Bağlamında Türkiye'de Çocuk Gelinler Gerçeği. Çankırı Karatekin Üniversitesi Sosyal Bilimler Enstitüsü Dergisi, 2014;5(2):1-24.
- Turkish Civil Code. Law No. 4721. Adopted November 22, 2001. Official Gazette date and number: December 8, 2001; 24607.

https://www.mevzuat.gov.tr/mevzuatmetin/1.5.4721.pdf. Accessed March 19, 2024.

 Turkish Penal Code. Law No. 5237. Adopted September 26, 2004. Official Gazette date and number: October 12, 2004; 25611. https://www.mevzuat.gov.tr/mevzuat?MevzuatNo=5237&

MevzuatTur=1&MevzuatTertip=5. Accessed March 19, 2024.

- Child Protection Law. Law No. 5395. Adopted July 3, 2005. Official Gazette date and number: July 15, 2005; 25876. https://www.mevzuat.gov.tr/mevzuat?MevzuatNo=5395& MevzuatTur=1&MevzuatTertip=5. Accessed March 19, 2024.
- 22. Malatyalı Kaynak M. Türkiye'de 'Çocuk Gelin'Sorunu. *Nesne Psikoloji Dergisi*, 2014; *2*(3): 27-38.
- 23. McFarlaneJ, Nava A, Gilroy H, Maddoux J. (2016). Child brides, forced marriage, and partner violence in America: Tip of an iceberg revealed. *Obstetrics & Gynecology*,2016; 127(4): 706-713.
- 24. Collier A, House E, Helal S, Michael S, Davison C, Bartels S. 'Now, She'sa Child and She Has a Child'Experiences of Syrian Child Brides in Lebanon after Early Marriage. *Adolescents*, 2023; *3*(2): 212-227.
- 25. Akın M. Child Bride and Feeling of Unworthiness. *Pamukkale Journal of Eurasian Socioeconomic Studies*, 2020; 7(2): 1-14.

- Yorulmaz C. Adli Tıp Ders Kitabı: Çocuk İstismarı ve Aile İçi Şiddet. İstanbul üniversitesi Basım ve Yayınevi Müdürlüğü;2011. 389-399.
- Yaşar ZF, Akduman GG. Çocuk İhmali-İstismarı ve Adli Diş Hekimliği. *TSK Koruyucu Hekimlik Bülteni*, 2007; 6(5): 389-394.
- 28. Tıraşçı Y, Gören S. Çocuk istismarı ve ihmali. *Dicle Tıp Dergisi*, 2007; 34 (1): 70-74.
- 29. Sözen Ş, Aksoy E. Birinci Basamakta Adli Tıp: Cinsel Saldırılarda Hekim Sorumluluğu, Tıbbi ve Hukuki Yaklaşım. Second Edition. İstanbul Tabip Odası; 2011; 202-216.
- Şahin Y. Adli Tıp ve Adli Bilimlerde Klinik Uygulamalara Bakış: Adli Olgularda Adli Rapor Düzenleme. First Edition. Akademisyen Kitabevi; 2019; 1-15.
- Saka NE. Yaşanılanlar Buz Dağının Görünen Kısmı Kadar mı? 'Adli Tıp Bakışı ile Çocuğun İhmal ve İstismarı'. Günebakan Dergisi, Tekirdağ Tabip Odası Süreli Yayını, 2022; 83: 10–25.
- 32. Aksay EY, Kar H. Pediatride Adli Olgu Olarak Bildirimi Gereken Konular. *Mersin Üniversitesi Sağlık Bilimleri Dergisi*, 2022; 15(Özel Sayı-1): 94-100.
- Saka NE, Dokgöz H. Çocuk İstismarı ve İhmaline Adli Tıp Yaklaşımı. İzmir Barosu Bülten, 2017; 28: 11-28.



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Overview of Cardiorenal Syndrome

Founded: 2004

ABSTRACT

Mehmet Şahinbaş^{1,a,*}

¹ Cardiology Clinic, Sivas Numune Hospital, Sivas, Turkiye *Corresponding author

Review

History

Received: 12/12/2024 Accepted: 23/12/2024 Cardiorenal syndrome is a complex clinical condition affecting both the kidney and the heart. It is divided into 5 different subgroups according to various clinical features. However, in most clinical settings this is difficult to determine because the pathophysiology is complex, and the pathways are poorly understood. Given this complex clinical situation, many challenges arise in the management of both acute and chronic cardiorenal syndrome. In this review, the definition, classification, pathophysiology and treatment of cardiorenal syndrome were evaluated.

Copyright

This work is licensed under Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License

Keywords: Cardiorenal syndrome, kidney damage, heart failure

Kardiyorenal Sendroma Genel Bakış

ÖZET

Derleme

Sürec

Geliş: 12/12/2024 Kabul: 23/12/2024 Kardiyorenal sendrom hem böbrek hem kalbi etkileyen karmaşık bir klinik durumdur. Çeşitli klinik özelliklere göre 5 farklı alt gruba ayrılır. Ancak çoğu klinik ortamda patofizyolojinin iç içe geçmiş olması ve yolakların yeterince anlaşılmamış olması nedeniyle bunu belirlemek zordur. Bu karmaşık klinik durum göz önüne alındığında hem akut hem kronik kardiyorenal sendromun yönetiminde birçok zorluk ortaya çıkmaktadır. Bu derlemede, kardiyorenal sendromun tanımı, sınıflandırması, patofizyolojisi, tedavisi incelenmektedir.

Telif Hakkı

Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf 4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.

Anahtar Kelimeler: Kardiyorenal sendrom, böbrek hasarı, kalp yetmezliği

(iD



0000-0001-6498-7252

How to Cite: Şahinbaş M. Overview of Cardiorenal Syndrome, Cumhuriyet Medical Journal, 2024; 46(4): 234-239.

Introduction

The complex interdependent relationship between the kidney and the heart was described by Robert Bright in 1836. He identified distinct cardiac structural changes seen in those with severe kidney disease. Cardiovascular and kidney diseases have many common points of interaction. These are hemodynamic interactions between the heart and kidney in heart failure, the effects of atherosclerotic disease on both organ systems, activation, cytokines, neurohormonal biochemical perturbations along the anemia-inflammation-bone mineral axis in chronic kidney disease (CKD), and structural changes in the heart with progression of kidney disease. In addition, the term "cardiorenal syndrome" (CRS) encompasses a range of disorders involving the heart and kidneys in which acute or chronic dysfunction in one organ can lead to acute or chronic dysfunction in another organ.¹ This article focuses primarily on the definition, pathophysiology, and diagnostic and treatment strategies of CRS.

Definitions and Phenotypes

The National Heart, Lung, and Blood Institute Working Group defined CRS in 2004 as a condition in which interactions between the kidneys and the circulatory system increase circulating volume, worsening symptoms of heart failure (HF), and causing disease progression. The working group emphasized that severe cardiorenal derangement leads to CRS and that treatment of congestive HF in this setting is limited by the decline in renal function.² This cardiology-centered perspective plays a fundamental role in understanding CRS, especially in acute heart failure. The Acute Dialysis Quality Initiative (ADQI) summarized the approach in 2008, dividing CRS into 2 main groups, cardiorenal and renocardial syndromes, taking into account the triggering factor of the disease process. Accordingly, the disease was further divided into 5 subtypes based on the sequential involvement of organs and their severity, and these are summarized in Table 1.3 Although the ADQI CRS Classification has overcome some of the initial ambiguities in the definition of CRS, determining the initial injury and subsequent events and understanding the processes leading to decompensation of acute or chronic CRS/renocardiac syndrome can be challenging.⁴

Pathophysiology

Part of the difficulty in identifying and treating CRS stems from the involvement of multiple complex pathophysiologic processes. The traditional explanation for the development of CRS focuses on the failure of the heart to produce adequate output, resulting in prerenal hypoperfusion.¹ The renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system (RAAS) plays an important role in the progression of renal damage and worsening of HF. Inadequate renal blood flow or perfusion pressure triggers renin release by the juxtaglomerular cells of the afferent arterioles via pressure-sensing baroreceptors in the ascending limb of the loop of Henle. Increased renin levels increase the production of angiotensin II (Ang II).⁵ Ang II has various adverse effects on the heart, blood vessels, and kidneys. Ang II increases the filtration fraction by vasoconstricting the efferent arterioles in the kidney. It increases sodium reabsorption via aldosterone in the distal tubules. Ang II may lead to kidney damage by increasing the synthesis of endothelin 1, a potent vasoconstrictor and proinflammatory peptide.⁶ Ang II causes transforming growth factor-β1 (TGF-β1) mediated hypertrophy in cardiac mvocvtes. It causes contraction of vascular smooth muscle on AT1 receptors. It also increases oxidative stress and inflammation. Left ventricular dysfunction in heart failure patients activates the sympathetic nervous system (SNS) to maintain perfusion. This results in increased contractility and systemic vasoconstriction. These mechanisms support perfusion in the short term but may exacerbate cardiac and renal dysfunction in the long term.⁷ Elevated intra-abdominal pressure (IAP) can lead to intra-abdominal hypertension (IAH) and abdominal compartment syndrome in severe cases. IAP elevations are often seen as surgical complications.⁸ In addition, it is increasingly common in the pathophysiology of CRS. IAP is high in 60% of patients with advanced chronic HF. While normal IAP values in healthy individuals are between 5-7 mmHg, IAP values between 8-12 mmHg in these patients are associated with kidney damage and this may lead to the development of Type 2 CRS.⁹ HF causes volume overload and increased central venous pressure (CVP). Elevated venous pressures weaken the flow gradient in the renal circulation. This leads to congestion, glomerular dysfunction, and decreased urine output. Several studies have shown that elevated IAP results in decreased GFR and renal plasma flow, and an elevated CVP is significantly associated with decreased renal function.^{10,11}

Pulmonary vascular resistance is in constant interplay with right ventricular function. In pulmonary hypertension, the stressed heart tries to balance pre-load and afterload to accommodate increased pulmonary vascular resistance. Resultant neurohormonal activation (endothelin, arginine vasopressin) leads to water and salt retention, worsening venous congestion, and further reduced cardiac output. This may cause a decrease in GFR.¹

Anemia plays a major role in the pathophysiology of CRS. Failure to provide oxygen to an already stressed heart or a damaged kidney can cause ischemic damage that can result in progressive cell death in both organs. Red blood cells contain many antioxidants and therefore anemia can lead to increased oxidative stress.¹²

Phenotype	Naming	Definition	Clinical Examples
Type 1 CRS	Acute CRS	Heart failure leading to acute kidney injury (AKI)	Cardiogenic shock and AKI after acute coronary syndrome (ACS), AKI after acute heart failure (AHF)
Type 2 CRS	Chronic CRS	Chronic heart failure (CHF) leading to CKD	Chronic heart failure
Type 3 CRS	Acute Renocardiac Syndrome	AKI leading to AHF	Heart failure during AKI resulting from volume overload, inflammatory attack and metabolic disorders in uremia
Type 4 CRS	Chronic Renocardiac Syndrome	CKD leading to CHF	Left ventricular hypertrophy (LVH) and heart failure resulting from cardiomyopathy associated with CKD
Type 5 CRS	Secondary CRS	A systemic process leading to both heart and kidney failure	Amyloidosis, sepsis, cirrhosis

Biomarkers and Diagnosis

Biomarkers

Biomarkers contribute to the diagnosis of CRS. Cardiac biomarkers, B-type natriuretic peptide (BNP) and its inactive form, pro B-type natriuretic peptide (NT-proBNP), are helpful in the diagnosis and prognosis of both acute and chronic HF. BNP values are significantly higher in patients with acute HF without renal failure.¹ Studies have shown that better results are obtained in acute HF and NT-proBNP levels decrease in patients with decreased renal function after treatment. High NT-proBNP has been shown to contribute predictively to CRS risk stratification by BNP in patients with acute HF before the development of renal dysfunction.¹³ High-sensitivity cardiac troponins I and T are established diagnostic and prognostic markers in acute myocardial infarction. Troponins increase with decreasing GFR, and a sustained elevation is associated with a higher risk of death.14 In addition, suppressor of tumorigenicity 2 (ST2) measurements are valuable in predicting heart failure-related deaths and hospitalizations and are not affected by renal function.¹⁵ Serum galectin-3 levels have also been shown to be independent predictors of cardiovascular mortality.¹⁶

Renal biomarkers, serum creatinine and changes in urine output are late signs of acute kidney injury, defining renal function. Cvstatin C is a sensitive marker of GFR and has prognostic value as an indicator of hospitalization and mortality from acute heart failure.17 Cystatin C, unlike creatinine, is less affected by age and non-renal factors.18 Tubular damage markers include insulin-like growth factor binding protein 7 (IGFBP-7), tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinase-2 (TIMP-2), neutrophil gelatinaseassociated lipocalin (NGAL), and kidney injury molecule-1 (KIM-1), but further studies are needed for these markers.19,20

Imaging Modalities

Non-invasive imaging modalities play an important role in detecting markers of venous congestion and forward flow impairment in CRS and are easily accessible clinical tools at the bedside. Echocardiography can help diagnose congestive status with hemodynamic parameters such as CVP, systolic pulmonary artery pressure, pulmonary capillary wedge pressure/left atrial pressure, and cardiac output (CO).²¹ In addition to CVP, there are other useful echocardiographic measurements such as lateral and septal wall longitudinal motion (E') in relationto mitral in flow velocity (E). The E/E' ratio is directly related to the pulmonary capillary wedge pressure; E/E' >15 means that the pulmonary capillary wedge pressure is ≥18 mmHg.^{22,23} Decreased left ventricular ejection fraction, increased pulmonary artery pressure, and larger right ventricular diameter have been in dependently associated with an increased incidence of CRS.²⁴ Renal ultrasonography and intrarenal venous flow patterns are emerging tools for determining renal venous congestion and its clinical significance in CRS. Other renal hemodynamic parameters, such as renal arterial resistive index and renal perfusion index, are not used as predictors of clinical outcomes in CRS, despite the ircorrelation with CVP, mean arterial pressures, and effective renal plasma flow.²⁵ Renal ultrasonography provides information on the chronicity of the disease by assessing renal size, echogenicity, cortical thickness, and abnormal corticomedullary ratios. This is useful in determining whether AKI or CKD is the primary disorder in the clinical presentation of CRS.²⁶

Treatment

the Due to complex and heterogeneous pathophysiology of CRS, there are many difficulties in its treatment and method. The drugs used in the treatment of CRS have not been fully investigated in randomized controlled trials. Therefore, there is no consensus on the treatment strategies of CRS patients.²⁷ There are many drug groups and strategies used in the treatment of cardiorenal syndrome. Diuretics and ultrafiltration together with inotropic agents, beta-blockers (BB), angiotensinconverting enzyme inhibitors (ACEI), angiotensin receptor blockers (ARBs) or angiotensin receptor neprilysin inhibitors (ARNI), mineralocorticoid receptor antagonists (MRA) and sodium glucose transporter inhibitors (SGIT2i) are some of these drug groups.²⁸ Other treatment options include implantable defibrillator therapy (ICD) and cardiac resynchronization therapy (CRT).²⁹

Decongestive Therapy

Acute management of the patient with venous congestion often focuses on rapid correction of hypervolemia to aid symptomatic relief. There are effective treatments that result in decongestion, but none have been found to improve survival or reduce disease progression.³⁰ Similarly, although sodium restriction is recommended to prevent hypervolemia, its positive effect has not been demonstrated.³¹ Loop diuretics (furosemide, bumetanide, torasemide and ethacrynic acid) are the preferred diuretics in acute or chronic HF.³² The duration of action of loop diuretics is short, lasting 2 to 3 hours and up to 6 hours for intravenous bolus and oral administration, respectively. Intravenous furosemide has greater bioavailability than oral furosemide.³³ Torasemide has a longer half-life and therefore requires less frequent dosing. It has been shown that torasemide may be more effective in decongestive treatment of HF compared to furosemide.³⁴ Although diuretic synergy is effective in patients with acute HF, its effect in CRS is a matter of debate. It may also cause further deterioration of renal function.³⁵ Deterioration of renal function in type 1 CRS leads to higher hospitalization rates and mortality.³⁶ However, studies with high and standard doses of loop diuretics have not shown any significant difference in their effects on renal function. However, high-dose loop diuretics have been shown to provide better symptomatic relief. This suggests that loop diuretics may not contribute to kidney damage and that a decrease in eGFR may be an indicator of the severity of heart disease.^{30,37,38}

The effectiveness of diuretics in decongestive therapy decreases with increasing severity of HF.³⁹ Impaired absorption, decreased renal blood flow, azotemia, and proteinuria cause decreased diuretic concentrations in the tubular lumen, leading to diuretic resistance. Diuretic resistance can be defined as continuing congestion despite increasing diuretic doses equivalent to 80 mg/day furosemide, less than 0.2% sodium excretion; and failure to excrete 90 mmol sodium in the next 72 hours despite taking 160 mg furosemide twice daily. Clinically, inadequate improvement in patients' symptoms, increased mortality after discharge, and rehospitalization are indicators of diuretic resistance. Although some pharmacological agents have been used in diuretic resistance, they have not been successful in the long term.⁴⁰ Thiazide-type diuretics do not show sufficient efficacy in CRS. In addition, another diuretic group, potassium-sparing diuretics such as spironolactone, has been tried but has not been shown to be beneficial.⁴¹

If fluid overload persists despite the appropriate maximal use of pharmacological treatment tools and/or renal replacement therapy (RRT) is required due to uremic indications and electrolyte disturbances, patients may receive invasive decongestive treatments such as ultrafiltration (UF) and RRT.42 Intrafiltration is a mechanical process that removes isotonic fluid and low molecular weight molecules from the circulation and eliminates hypervolemia without neurohormonal activation. Different studies have addressed the

effectiveness of ultrafiltration in patients with CRS. The RAPID-CHF study found better outcomes in CRS patients using ultrafiltration instead of pharmacological treatment.43 In the UNLOAD study, patients with acute HF who underwent ultrafiltration were associated with a lower readmission rate 90 days after hospital discharge, despite no improvement in renal function.44 In contrast, the CARRESS-HF study examined type 1 CRS patients with renal dysfunction in a randomized controlled manner. In this study, patients who underwent UF were found to have more side effects and less weight loss than those who used diuretics.⁴² This difference was thought to be related to the worse renal function of patients in the CARRESS-HF study. A large-scale meta-analysis emphasized that UF was more effective and safe in the treatment of CRS without worsening renal function compared to diuretic therapy.⁴⁵

Inotropic and Vasodilator Therapy

In patients with type 1 CRS, the effects of inotropic agents and vasodilators to improve cardiac output and increase renal perfusion and provide diuresis may be beneficial. The most notable of these drugs are nitroglycerin and nesiritide. These two drugs have been shown to be more beneficial than inotropic agents such as dopamine and dobutamine.²⁸ Among inotropes, dopamine improves renal blood flow through its cardiac inotropic effect and its effects on β - and α -adrenergic receptors and renal dopaminergic receptors. Although some studies suggest a renal protective effect of low-dose dopamine in acute HF, a long-term benefit has not been demonstrated.⁴⁶ Few and sparse data are available on the use of other inotropes in CRS.⁴⁷

Beta Blocker Treatment

BB's have been included in the first-line treatment of chronic HF because of their ability to improve HF prognosis and mortality. However, a direct benefit has not been proven in patients with acute decompensated HF or CRS.²⁷

Renin Angiotensin Aldosterone Inhibitors Treatment

Inhibition of the renal angiotensin aldosterone system (RAAS) is the cornerstone of HF treatment. They are treatments that reduce mortality in HF. ACE inhibitors and ARBs have been shown to reduce mortality in HF and CRS, even in patients with severe renal impairment. However, close monitoring is recommended in these patients, especially for potassium levels.²⁸ Aliskiren, a direct renin inhibitor, has not been shown to be beneficial in improving hospitalization and mortality rates.⁴⁸

In recent years, many studies have been conducted with sacubitril/valsartan, a combination of angiotensin receptor blocker and neprilysin inhibitor. ARNI caused less renal failure compared to other RAAS inhibitors. It also reduced mortality and hospitalization rates.^{49,50}

Sodium Glucose Transporter-2 Therapy

SGLT-2 reabsorbs glucose and sodium in the proximal tubule of the kidney. Blockade of SGLT2 improves overall survival, improves cardiovascular outcome, and has clinical benefits by reducing HF hospitalizations and renal failure.^{29,51} The use of SGLT2i has been recommended as first-line therapy in guidelines for heart failure as well as for diabetic kidney disease and other subtypes of proteinuric glomerular disease.⁵²

New Therapeutic Approaches

There are different therapeutic approaches that are being tried and are being investigated in CRS. Studies with tolvaptan, a selective antagonist of the V2 arginine vasopressin receptor, have shown that this drug does not reduce the risk of cardiovascular events and HF-related hospitalizations.53,54 However, it has been shown to provide cardiovascular benefits in patients with hyponatremia.55 In recent years, activation of the erythropoietin receptor in the heart of patients with HF has attracted attention because activation of this receptor may play a protective role against apoptosis, fibrosis, and inflammation and may lead to improvement of cardiac structure and function.56 Both improved cardiovascular mortality and modest improvement in renal function have been demonstrated in patients with gout treated with the uric acid-lowering agents allopurinol or probenecid. Probenecid has been shown to have inotropic properties and may be useful in HF as monotherapy or in combination with hydrochlorothiazide to increase diuresis.56,57

Implantable cardiac defibrillators (ICDs) are thought to be beneficial not only in HF but also in CRS.²⁹ However, it has been suggested that the effectiveness of these devices is reduced in patients with impaired renal function.⁵⁸ In addition to these approaches, there are many newly developed mechanical and non-pharmacological treatment methods. However, no clear benefits have been shown and further studies are needed for their development.⁴⁰

Conclusion

CRS is a group of diseases that can be chronic or acute, affecting the kidney and heart. Venous congestion, low arterial perfusion, and neurohumoral activation affect both organs, and if appropriate treatment is not given, a vicious cycle begins. Given the complex pathophysiology of CRS, many challenges arise in the management of both acute and chronic CRS. There are proven treatments, but there are also promising new approaches. Better knowledge of the pathophysiology and treatment options of CRS and a multidisciplinary approach will reduce mortality and morbidity in these patients.

Financial Disclosure: The authors declared that this study has received no financial support.

References

- Rangaswami J, Bhalla V, Blair JEA, et al. Cardiorenal Syndrome: Classification, Pathophysiology, Diagnosis, and Treatment Strategies: A Scientific Statement From the American Heart Association. Circulation 2019;139:840-878.
- 2. Rastogi A, Fonarow GC. The cardiorenal connection in heart failure. CurrCardiol Rep 2008;10:190–197.
- Ronco C, Haapio M, House AA, Anavekar N, Bellomo R. Cardiorenal syndrome. J Am CollCardiol 2008 Nov 4;52:1527– 1539.
- Ronco C, McCullough P, Anker SD, et al. Cardio-renal syndromes: report from the consensus conference of the acute dialysis quality initiative. Eur Heart J 2010;31:703-711.
- 5. Kumar U, Wettersten N, Garimella PS. Cardiorenal Syndrome: Pathophysiology. CardiolClin 2019;37:251-265.
- Rademaker MT, Pilbrow AP, Ellmers LJ, et al. Acute Decompensated Heart Failure and the Kidney: Physiological, Histological and Transcriptomic Responses to Development and Recovery. J Am Heart Assoc 2021;10:e021312.
- Forrester SJ, Booz GW, Sigmund CD, et al. Angiotensin II Signal Transduction: An Update on Mechanisms of Physiology and Pathophysiology. Physiol Rev 2018;98:1627-1738.
- Malbrain MLNG, Cheatham ML, Kirkpatrick A, et al. Results from the International Conference of Experts on Intraabdominal Hypertension and Abdominal Compartment Syndrome. I. Definitions. Intensive Care Med 2006;32:1722– 1732.
- Haase M, Müller C, Damman K, et al. Pathogenesis of cardiorenal syndrome type 1 in acute decompensated heart failure: workgroup statements from the eleventh consensus conference of the Acute Dialysis Quality Initiative (ADQI). ContribNephrol 2013;182:99-116.
- Dalfino L, Tullo L, Donadio I, Malcangi V, Brienza N. Intraabdominal hypertension and acute renal failure in critically ill patients. Intensive Care Med 2008;34:707–713.
- Bradley SE, Bradley GP. THE EFFECT OF INCREASED INTRA-ABDOMINAL PRESSURE ON RENAL FUNCTION IN MAN. J Clin Invest 1947;26:1010–1022.
- 12. Grune T, Sommerburg O, Siems WG. Oxidative stress in anemia. ClinNephrol 2000;53:18-22.
- Damman K, Ng KamChuen MJ, MacFadyen RJ, et al. Volume status and diuretic therapy in systolic heart failure and the detection of early abnormalities in renal and tubular function. J Am CollCardiol 2011;57:2233-2241.
- Colbert G, Jain N, De Lemos JA, Susan Hedayati S. Utility of traditional circulating and imaging-based cardiac biomarkers in patients with predialysis CKD. Clin J Am SocNephrol2015;10:515–529.
- 15. Yancy CW, Jessup M, Bozkurt B, et al. 2017 ACC/AHA/HFSA Focused Update of the 2013 ACCF/AHA Guideline for the Management of Heart Failure: A Report of the American College of Cardiology/American Heart Association Task Force on Clinical Practice Guidelines and the Heart Failure Society of America. Circulation 2017;136:137-161.
- McCullough PA, Olobatoke A, Vanhecke TE. Galectin-3: a novel blood test for the evaluation and management of patients with heart failure. Rev Cardiovasc Med 2011;12:200–210.
- Shlipak MG, Katz R, Fried LF, et al. Cystatin-C and mortality in elderly persons with heart failure [published correction appears in J Am CollCardiol J Am CollCardiol 2005;45:268-271.
- Arimoto T, Takeishi Y, Niizeki T, et al. Cystatin C, a novel measure of renal function, is an independent predictor of cardiac events in patients with heart failure. J Card Fail. 2005;11:595-601.
- Kashani K, Al-Khafaji A, Ardiles T, et al. Discovery and validation of cell cycle arrest biomarkers in human acute kidney injury. Crit Care 2013;17:R25.

- Mortara A, Bonadies M, Mazzetti S, et al. Neutrophil gelatinase-associated lipocalin predicts worsening of renal function in acute heart failure: methodological and clinical issues. J Cardiovasc Med (Hagerstown) 2013;14:629-634.
- Beigel R, Cercek B, Siegel RJ, Hamilton MA. Echo-Doppler hemodynamics: an important management tool for today's heart failure care. Circulation 2015;131:1031–1034.
- Cowie B, Kluger R, Rex S, Missant C. Noninvasive estimation of left atrial pressure with transesophageal echocardiography. Ann Card Anaesth 2015;18:312–316.
- Park JH, Marwick TH. Use and Limitations of E/e' to Assess Left Ventricular Filling Pressure by Echocardiography. J Cardiovasc Ultrasound2011;19:169.
- Mavrakanas TA, Khattak A, Singh K, Charytan DM. Epidemiology and Natural History of the Cardiorenal Syndromes in a Cohort with Echocardiography. Clin J Am SocNephrol 2017;12:1624–1633.
- 25. Iida N, Seo Y, Sai S, et al. Clinical Implications of Intrarenal Hemodynamic Evaluation by Doppler Ultrasonography in Heart Failure. JACC Heart Fail 2016;4:674-682.
- Faubel S, Patel NU, Lockhart ME, Cadnapaphornchai MA. Renal relevant radiology: use of ultrasonography in patients with AKI. Clin J Am SocNephrol 2014;9:382–394.
- Gallo G, Lanza O, Savoia C. New Insight in Cardiorenal Syndrome: From Biomarkers to Therapy. Int J MolSci 2023;24:5089.
- 28. Rubinstein J, Sanford D. Treatment of Cardiorenal Syndrome. CardiolClin 2019;37:267-273.
- 29. McDonagh TA, Metra M, Adamo M, et al. 2021 ESC Guidelines for the diagnosis and treatment of acute and chronic heart failure. Eur Heart J 2021;42:3599-3726.
- Felker GM, Lee KL, Bull DA, et al. Diuretic strategies in patients with acute decompensated heart failure. N Engl J Med 2011;364:797-805.
- Doukky R, Avery E, Mangla A, et al. Impact of Dietary Sodium Restriction on Heart Failure Outcomes. JACC Heart Fail 2016;4:24-35.
- 32. Suri SS, Pamboukian SV. Optimal diuretic strategies in heart failure. Ann Transl Med 2021;9:517.
- Gilotra NA, Princewill O, Marino B, et al. Efficacy of Intravenous Furosemide Versus a Novel, pH-Neutral Furosemide Formulation Administered Subcutaneously in Outpatients With Worsening Heart Failure. JACC Heart Fail 2018;6:65-70.
- DiNicolantonio JJ. Should torsemide be the loop diuretic of choice in systolic heart failure?. Future Cardiol 2012;8:707-728.
- Felker GM, Ellison DH, Mullens W, Cox ZL, Testani JM. Diuretic Therapy for Patients With Heart Failure: JACC State-of-the-Art Review. J Am CollCardiol 2020;75:1178-1195.
- Damman K, Valente MA, Voors AA, O'Connor CM, van Veldhuisen DJ, Hillege HL. Renal impairment, worsening renal function, and outcome in patients with heart failure: an updated meta-analysis. Eur Heart J 2014;35:455-469.
- Palazzuoli A, Pellegrini M, Ruocco G, et al. Continuous versus bolus intermittent loop diuretic infusion in acutely decompensated heart failure: a prospective randomized trial. Crit Care 2014;18:R134.
- Grodin JL, Stevens SR, de las Fuentes L, et al. Intensification of Medication Therapy for Cardiorenal Syndrome in Acute Decompensated Heart Failure. J Card Fail 2016;22:26-32.
- terMaaten JM, Valente MA, Damman K, Hillege HL, Navis G, Voors AA. Diuretic response in acute heart failurepathophysiology, evaluation, and therapy. Nat Rev Cardiol 2015;12:184-192.
- 40. Costanzo MR. The Cardiorenal Syndrome in Heart Failure. Heart Fail Clin 2020;16:81-97.

- Butler J, Anstrom KJ, Felker GM, et al. Efficacy and Safety of Spironolactone in Acute Heart Failure: The ATHENA-HF Randomized Clinical Trial. JAMA Cardiol 2017;2:950-958.
- Bart BA, Goldsmith SR, Lee KL, et al. Ultrafiltration in decompensated heart failure with cardiorenal syndrome. N Engl J Med 2012;367:2296-2304.
- Costanzo MR, Guglin ME, Saltzberg MT, et al. Ultrafiltration versus intravenous diuretics for patients hospitalized for acute decompensated heart failure. J Am CollCardiol 2007;49:675-683.
- Elkayam U, Hatamizadeh P, Janmohamed M. The challenge of correcting volume overload in hospitalized patients with decompensated heart failure. J Am CollCardiol 2007;49:684-686.
- 45. Chen HY, Chou KJ, Fang HC, et al. Effect of ultrafiltration versus intravenous furosemide for decompensated heart failure in cardiorenal syndrome: a systematic review with meta-analysis of randomized controlled trials. Nephron 2015;129:189-196.
- 46. Friedrich JO, Adhikari N, Herridge MS, Beyene J. Meta-analysis: low-dose dopamine increases urine output but does not prevent renal dysfunction or death. Ann Intern Med 2005;142:510-524.
- Rangaswami J, Bhalla V, Blair JEA, et al. Cardiorenal Syndrome: Classification, Pathophysiology, Diagnosis, and Treatment Strategies: A Scientific Statement From the American Heart Association. Circulation 2019;139:840-878.
- 48. Gheorghiade M, Böhm M, Greene SJ, et al. Effect of aliskiren on postdischarge mortality and heart failure readmissions among patients hospitalized for heart failure: the ASTRONAUT randomized trial. JAMA 2013;309:1125-1135.
- Solomon SD, Claggett B, McMurray JJ, Hernandez AF, Fonarow GC. Combined neprilysin and renin-angiotensin system inhibition in heart failure with reduced ejection fraction: a meta-analysis. Eur J Heart Fail 2016;18:1238-1243.
- Mc Causland FR, Lefkowitz MP, Claggett B, et al. Angiotensin-Neprilysin Inhibition and Renal Outcomes in Heart Failure With Preserved Ejection Fraction. Circulation 2020;142:1236-1245.
- Rossing P, Caramori ML, Chan JCN, et al. Executive summary of the KDIGO 2022 Clinical Practice Guideline for Diabetes Management in Chronic Kidney Disease: an update based on rapidly emerging new evidence. Kidney Int 2022;102:990-999.
- 52. Anker SD, Butler J, Filippatos G, et al. Empagliflozin in Heart Failure with a Preserved Ejection Fraction. N Engl J Med 2021;385:1451-1461.
- Felker GM, Mentz RJ, Cole RT, et al. Efficacy and Safety of Tolvaptan in Patients Hospitalized With Acute Heart Failure. J Am CollCardiol 2017;69:1399-1406.
- 54. Konstam MA, Kiernan M, Chandler A, et al. Short-Term Effects of Tolvaptan in Patients With Acute Heart Failure and Volume Overload. J Am CollCardiol 2017;69:1409-1419.
- 55. Hauptman PJ, Burnett J, Gheorghiade M, et al. Clinical course of patients with hyponatremia and decompensated systolic heart failure and the effect of vasopressin receptor antagonism with tolvaptan. J Card Fail 2013;19:390-397.
- Richette P, Latourte A, Bardin T. Cardiac and renal protective effects of urate-lowering therapy. Rheumatology (Oxford) 2018;57:47-50.
- 57. Robbins N, Gilbert M, Kumar M, et al. Probenecid Improves Cardiac Function in Patients With Heart Failure With Reduced Ejection Fraction In Vivo and Cardiomyocyte Calcium Sensitivity In Vitro. J Am Heart Assoc 2018;7:e007148.
- Kiage JN, Latif Z, Craig MA, Mansour N, Khouzam RN. Implantable Cardioverter Defibrillators and Chronic Kidney Disease. CurrProblCardiol 2021;46:100639.



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Diagnosis and Management of Dissemine Intravascular Coagulation

İlhan Korkmaz^{1,a,*}

¹ Department of Emergency Medicine, Sivas Cumhuriyet University Medical Faculty, Sivas, Turkiye *Corresponding author

Review	ABSTRACT
History Received: 13/12/2024 Accepted: 30/12/2024	The primary objective of this review is to define disseminated intravascular coagulation (DIC), which is a complication associated with a range of traumatic and non-traumatic conditions, and to provide insights into its underlying pathophysiology. Additionally, this review aims to emphasise the importance of early recognition of DIC, particularly in cases of thrombotic or haemorrhagic complications, and to highlight the benefits of prompt anticoagulant, blood product, and cryoprecipitate treatment in improving prognosis.
Copyright	

This work is licensed under Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License

Keywords: Dissemine intravascular coagulation, Thrombosis, Coagulation, Bleeding

Dissemine İntravasküler Koagulasyonun Tanı ve Yönetimi

Derleme	ÖZET
Süreç Geliş: 13/12/2024 Kabul: 30/12/2024	Bu derlemedeki öncelikli olarak amacımız birçok travmatik veya nontravmatik hastalıklara eşlik eden ve mortaliteyi arttıran dissemine intravasküler koagulasyonu tanımlayarak patofizyolojisi hakkında bilgi verip, erken dönemde tanınmasını sağlamak. Trombotik veya kanamalar ile seyreden dissemine intravasküler koagulasyonun erken dönemde tanınması antikoagulan veya kan ürünleri ve kriyopresipitat tedavisinin erken başlanması prognozu olumlu etkilemektedir.
Telif Hakkı	
E Calışma Creative Commons Atıf 4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.	Anahtar Kelimeler: Dissemine intravasküler koagulasyon, Tromboz, Koagulasyon, Kanama
a 😋 ilhankorkmaz100@hotr	nail.com (D) 0000-0001-5182-3136
How to Cite: Korkmaz İ. Diagnosis	and Management of Dissemine Intravascular Coagulation. Cumhuriyet Medical Journal, 2024; 46(4): 240-246.

Introduction

The initial account of disseminated intravascular coagulation (DIC) was documented by Dupuy in 1834. He observed that animals died immediately following the intravenous administration of brain material and that autopsies revealed the presence of widespread intravascular clots.¹ Thirty years later, Trousseau identified a predisposition to thrombosis in advanced cancer patients.² In 1873, Naunyn demonstrated that intravascular clots frequently formed following the intravenous administration of a solution containing erythrocytes, and Wooldridge demonstrated that procoagulant factors were located in erythrocytes.³⁻⁵ A definitive description and pathogenesis of DIC was made in 1955 by Ratnoff et al. in pregnant women and fetuses, who died as a result of amniotic fluid embolism. In 1961, Lasch and colleagues provided the first comprehensive explanation of how DIC might result in bleeding. Their work introduced the concept of consumptive coagulopathy, which remains a fundamental tenet of modern understanding of this condition.^{6,7}

The International Society of Thrombosis and Haemostasis defined DIC as " a pathological process involving the systemic activation of the blood coagulation cascade, that ultimately results in microvascular thrombosis and simultaneous depletion of platelets and clotting factors, resulting in life-threatening bleeding".⁸ Disseminated intravascular coagulation is observed in approximately 1% of patients admitted to hospital.⁹ The incidence rate can be increased according to the underlying conditions. In the oncology population, the estimated incidence was 6.8% in patients with solid tumors, and 83% in patients with sepsis.^{10,11}

Etiology and Classification

DIC is typically a secondary complication of underlying diseases. The primary causes of DIC are diverse and include infections, solid tumours, haematologic neoplasms, pregnancy, vascular disease, neonatal pathologies, traumatic or non-traumatic internal-external tissue damage, and chemical or biological agents.¹² Acute promyelocytic leukaemia is the most prevalent neoplastic disease seen in DIC.¹³ Mucin-producing tumours, including stomach, ovary and pancreas cancers, play an important role in the development of DIC through the secretion of enzymes or necrotic tissue that can stimulate the coagulation cascade.¹⁴ The emergence of cytokine release syndrome as an adverse event associated with the use of chimeric antigen receptor T cells for the treatment of haematological malignancies such as leukaemia or

lymphoma has also been associated with DIC. It is hypothesised that procoagulant factors released as a consequence of endothelial inflammation are the underlying cause of DIC in this patient group. The likelihood of a patient developing DIC is directly correlated with the severity of cytokine release syndrome.¹⁵

Pathophysiology

Part In simple terms, the pathophysiology of DIC can be described as follows: depending on the underlying disease, procoagulant activation is so strong that a surplus of thrombin exerts excessive influence on anticoagulant regulatory mechanisms, such as protein C, antithrombin, and tissue factor pathway inhibitor, thereby overwhelming their capacity to maintain control. This permits the formation of thrombosis to occur at any point along the vessels.¹⁶ In DIC, there is an inherent conflict between a heightened thrombin state, which clinically presents as microvascular occlusion by thrombosis, emboli, and fibrin thrombi, leading to a gradual failure of multiple organ systems from tissue ischaemia, and a haemorrhagic state can result due to the use of platelet and clotting factor, and/or accelerated plasmin generation.¹⁷ Laboratory abnormalities in this condition, which can be described as 'consumption coagulopathy', include prolonged aPTT and PT/INR, decreased platelets and fibrinogen, and increased fibrin degradation products.

Acute Disseminated Intravascular Coagulation

Acute DIC is a condition characterised by consumptive coagulopathy, whereby the production of thrombin exceeds the natural anticoagulants levels in plasma. It is typically triggered by a significant release of tissue factor into the intravascular space, resulting in the widespread deposition of fibrin thrombi within small vessels. The subsequent is the development of multi-organ dysfunction. Multi-organ failure most commonly affects the lungs and kidneys. Other common sites included are the brain, heart, liver, spleen, adrenal glands, pancreas and gastrointestinal tract.^{18,19}

Procoagulant effects of Thrombin (Figure 1):

1. Conversion of fibrinogen to fibrin

2. Activation of factors V, VIII and XI to promote further thrombin generation

3. Activation of factor XIII to promote fibrin crosslinking

4. Thrombocyte aggregation, which induces the clotting system to produce more thrombin.



Figure 1. Coagulation cascade pathways

The effects of thrombin result in the further activation of clotting factors, thereby producing an increased level of thrombin and, consequently, a greater number of fibrin clots. This fibrin thrombus are degraded by plasmin and are converted to fibrin degradation products. When present within the intravascular space, these fibrin degradation products have the potential to interact with the glycoprotein IIb/IIIa receptor, which is located on the surface of thrombocyte and fibrinogen, thereby inhibiting the polymerisation of fibrin and the aggregation of platelets.¹⁷

The fibrin degradation products, contribute to bleeding, the most common symptom observed in acute DIC, together with the consumption of platelets, fibrinogen and coagulation factors. Other conditions induced by thrombin increase the activity of the coagulation cascade. Thrombin stimulates protease-activated receptors on platelets and increases the intracellular interleukins (IL-1 and IL-6). Their release further enhances proinflammatory activity by increasing thrombocyte activation and leukocyte adherence.¹³

Thrombin is responsible for the release of plasminogen activator inhibitor-1 from endothelial cells and the subsequent activation of thrombin-activatable fibrinolysis inhibitor within the plasma. This ultimately results in a reduction in plasmin-mediated clot lysis. Additionally, DIC results in the decrease of antithrombin and the down-regulation of the Protein C system, thereby reducing the body's capacity to eliminate thrombin. Following the onset of multiorgan failure, the production of anti-thrombin by the liver is reduced. While antithrombin in the environment is degraded by enzymes released from neutrophils, this results in the continuation



Figure 2. Primary, secondary hemostasis and response of complement system

of DIC process. It is not uncommon for shock to occur in DIC. It has been observed that shock can precipitate DIC and may contribute to its prolonged course. This, in turn, effects the macrophages of the reticuloendothelial system clearance ability, for the synthesised tissue factor, activated coagulation factors and fibrin degradation products (Figure 2).¹⁷

As a consequence of the rapid depletion of platelets and clotting factors associated with acute DIC, the platelet count may be below 50,000/L at admission time, which occurs in 10-15% of cases, with PT and aPTT exhibiting marked prolongation, and D-dimers demonstrating elevated levels. ^{18, 20} The results of intrinsic and extrinsic (PT, aPTT) and common pathways, are indicative of the concentration of factors X, V, II and fibrinogen (see Figure 1). This is the "common" pathway for both extrinsic and intrinsic pathways, resulting in the activation of thrombin and the conversion of fibrinogen to fibrin. Additionally, Prothrombin level serves as an indicator of the factor VII concentration within the extrinsic way. In this pathway, factor VII is activated by tissue factor and then proceeds through the common pathway, leading to thrombin activation and fibrin clot formation. The aPTT level serves to reflect the levels of factors VIII, IX, XI and XII present within the intrinsic pathway. The intrinsic pathway is initiated by collagen or polyphosphate activating Factor XII, which subsequently activates the common pathway and forms a fibrin clot. The prolonged prothrombin time and activated partial thromboplastin time observed in DIC are a consequence of the consumption of clotting factors. Thrombin activity is increased in acute DIC, due to three factors: increased consumption of antithrombin, increased degradation of antithrombin by neutrophil

elastase release, and reduced synthesis of Antithrombin by the liver due to microvascular thrombosis. A reduction in protein C levels is also observed as a consequence of a decline in thrombomodulin levels, which is attributable to the delivery of tumour necrosis factor α , IL-1 and IL-6 as acute phase reactants. This, in turn, results in a diminution in thrombin inactivation and an enhancement in the formation of thrombosis.¹⁶

Diagnosis

There is no definitive biochemical marker to diagnose DIC. Diagnosis of DIC is a clinical and laboratory diagnosis based on laboratory findings of coagulopathy and/or fibrinolysis following an underlying clinical condition (e.g. sepsis, malignancy). According to the parameters in the algorithm defined by the International Society on Thrombosis and Haemostasis, following the modifications made to the algorithm by Taylor et al, DIC is diagnosed with 93% sensitivity and 97% specificity when scored 5 or more points (Table1).²¹

The Scientific Committee of the Japanese Association for Acute Medicine has proposed another algorithm for acute DIC. The scoring system is based on the presence/absence of systemic inflammatory response syndrome, degree of thrombocytopenia, amount of elevated fibrin degradation products and whether INR is above 1.2. (Table1).²²

Management of DIC

Treatment of the primary disease

Treatment of DIC is a topic of ongoing debate within the medical community. However, a set of treatment guidelines has been published, which provide broadly similar recommendations. The primary objective of treatment should be to address the underlying disorder. If the underlying condition is effectively managed and treated, DIC has been observed to resolve spontaneously in a significant number of cases. Most guidelines agree on this point, despite the lack of high-quality evidence on the effectiveness of treating the underlying condition. However, early intervention may be necessary to prevent complications from haemorrhage and thrombosis during the treatment of the underlying disease.^{23,24}

Transfusion therapy with platelets and fresh frozen plasma

Significantly low platelet counts, coagulation factors and in particular fibrinogen levels have been shown to be associated with an increased risk of bleeding. Current guidelines recommend that patients with disseminated intravascular coagulation who have active bleeding or are at high risk of bleeding and require invasive procedures should receive platelet concentrate and fresh frozen plasma. However, there is currently a lack of high-quality evidence to support this recommendation. The decision to transfuse platelets depends on the clinical signs. Generally platelet concentrate transfusion is indiacted to the patients with active bleeding and a platelet count below 50×10⁹/l or non-bleeding DIC patients with a platelet count below 20×10⁹/l. A transfusion of fresh frozen plasma is typically indicated in cases of massive or DIC bleeding also. The correction of coagulation defects associated with prolonged APTT or PT (more than 1.5 times the normal value) or decreased fibrinogen level (less than 1.5 g/dl) requires the administration of large volumes of fresh frozen plasma. It is recommended that an initial dose of 15-30 ml/kg of fresh frozen plasma be administered for treatment purposes.^{23,25-27}

Administration of smaller volumes of prothrombin complex concentrate may be beneficial in cases where volume overload may potentially lead to complications in patients.

In cases of massive haemorrhage in DIC due to fibrinogen deficiency, purified fibrinogen concentrates or cryoprecipitate are recommended. The majority of prothrombin complex concentrates contain vitamin Kdependent factors (II, VII, IX and X) and anticoagulants like protein S, protein C and antithrombin. Nevertheless, they are deficient in crucial coagulation factors, such as FV. Vitamin K represents a useful alternative for the correction of vitamin K-dependent clotting factors; however, its impact will not be significant until more than six hours have elapsed.²⁸ The administration of fibrinogen, whether as a fibrinogen concentrate or cryoprecipitate, may be of particular importance in cases where fibrinogen is deficient. The aim is to maintain fibrinogen levels above 1.5g/dl in patients with bleeding.²⁴ However, for women with concurrent postpartum haemorrhage, a higher level (above 2.0g/dl) is recommended.²⁹ Giving 30 mg fibrinogen concentrate per kg bodyweight is associated with a 1 g/dl increase in fibrinogen.³⁰

Heparin as Anticoagulan Therapy

Kongstad et al. reported that heparin treatment was beneficial in DIC and especially in early DIC. ³¹ A wellevaluated retrospective cohort study was conducted to investigate the efficacy of heparin and LMWH in patients with coronavirus. The results showed that those who failed to receive heparin were significantly more likely to die.³²

Parameters	Points	International Society on Thrombosis and Haemostasis	Japanese Association for Acute Medicine
		Laboratory result	Laboratory result
Platelet count	3		<80.000
			Reduction more than ≥50% in 24hour
	2	<50000	
	1	≥50000 - <100000	≥80000 - <120000
			Reduction more than ≥30% in 24hour
D-Dimer	3	Strong increase	≥25 µg/mL
	2	Moderate increase	
	1		≥10, <25 µg/mL
РТ	2	≥6 sec	
	1	≥3sec, <6 sec	INR≥1.2
Fibrinogen	1	<100	
SIRS score	1		>3
SOFA score	2		
	1		
Total Score		≥5	≥4

Table 1. Dissemine intravascular coagulation diagnosis according to International Society on Thrombosis and

 Haemostasis and scientific committee of the Japanese Association for Acute Medicine

In a further cohort study with a lower quality evaluation, mortality rates were found to be 83% in patients treated with heparin and 86% in those not treated with heparin. This suggests that there is no significant difference between the two groups. Nevertheless, in this study, the majority of patients developed multiple organ failure with DIC, and the number of cases was relatively low.³³

A retrospective analysis of patients with sepsis who developed DIC in 2022 revealed that the administration of unfractionated heparin at prophylactic or therapeutic doses via subcutaneous or continuous intravenous infusion was associated with a reduction in 28-day mortality and hospital mortality rates, as well as a favourable safety profile, particularly in relation to intracranial and gastrointestinal bleeding.34 A further retrospective analysis of a comprehensive database demonstrated that the early commencement of prophylactic doses of unfractionated heparin was linked to a reduction in hospital mortality.³⁵ In a randomised controlled study conducted by Jaimes et al. on patients with sepsis, 28-day mortality was examined, and no significant difference was found between the heparintreated group and the control group. Similarly, Liu et al. observed that the administration of low-molecular-weight heparin had no impact on mortality rates (31.8% to 40%).36,37

The International Consensus on Thrombosis and Haemostasis does not recommend thromboprophylaxis in patients with DIC who are bleeding or have a platelet count of less than 20x10⁹/L. For patients with acute

promyelocytic leukaemia, thromboprophylaxis is indicated, with a lower threshold for platelet transfusion of 20x109/L.³⁸

As bleeding is the predominant feature of obstetric disseminated intravascular coagulation (DIC) patients, it is advisable to initiate treatment in those with predominant thrombotic findings.³⁹ Patients diagnosed with DIC and presenting with purpura fulminans, acral ischaemia, or venous thromboembolism should be initiated on a therapeutic dose of heparin. ^{24,28}

Conclusion

Despite recent advances in understanding the pathogenesis of DIC, the prognosis for patients remains poor. Mortality rates are increasing, especially in cases where the diagnosis is made late. The lack of a definitive laboratory biomarker increases the importance of the physician in the diagnosis of DIC. In the early period after an underlying disease, confirmation of the diagnosis of DIC using scoring systems and early initiation of anticoagulant therapy for thrombotic complications and replacement therapy for bleeding will make a positive contribution to reducing mortality.

References

- 1. Dupuy M. Injections de matière cérébrale dans les veines. Gaz Med Paris. 1834;2:524.
- Trousseau A. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Clin Med Hotel Dieu Paris. 1865;3:695.

- Naunyn B. Untersuchungen über Blutgerinnung im lebenden Thiere und ihre Folgen. Arch Exp Pathol Pharmacol. 1873;3(1):1-17.
- 4. Wooldridge LC. Note on the relation of the red cell corpuscules to coagulation. Practitioner. 1886;38:187.
- 5. Wooldridge LC. Ueber intravasculare gerinnungen. Arch Ant Physiol Abt (Leipzig). 1886:397.
- Ratnoff OD, Pritchard JA, Colopy JE. Hemorrhagic states during pregnancy. N Engl J Med. 1955;253(3):97-102.
- Lasch HG, Heene DL, Huth K, Sandritter W. Pathophysiology, clinical manifestations and therapy of consumption-coagulopathy ("Verbrauchskoagulopathie"). Am J Cardiol. 1967;20(3):381-39.
- Taylor FB, Toh CH, Hoots WK, Wada H, Levi M, et al. Towards definition, clinical and laboratory criteria, and a scoring system for disseminated intravascular coagulation. Thromb Haemost. 2001;86:1327-1330.
- Crey MJ, Rodgers GM. Disseminated intravascular coagulation; clinical and laboratory aspects. Am J Hematol. 1998;59:65-68.
- Sallah S, Wan JY, Nguyen NP, Hanrahan LR, Sigounas G. Disseminated intravascular coagulation in solid tumors: clinical and pathologic study. Thromb Haemost. 2001;86(3):828-833.
- Smith OP, White B, Vaughan D, et al. Use of protein-C concentrate, heparin, and haemodiafiltration in meningococcus-induced purpura fulminans. Lancet. 1997;350(9091):1590-1593.

https://doi.org/10.1016/s0140-6736(97)06356-3

- Squizzato A, Gallo A, Levi M, et al. Underlying disorders of disseminated intravascular coagulation: communication from the ISTH SSC Subcommittees on Disseminated Intravascular Coagulation and Perioperative and Critical Care Thrombosis and Hemostasis. J Thromb Haemost. 2020;18(09):2400-2407.
- 13. Levi M, Ten Cate H. Disseminated intravascular coagulation. N Engl J Med. 1999;341:586.
- Leung L. Disseminated intravascular coagulation (DIC) in adults: evaluation and management. In: Mannucci P, ed. UpToDate. Waltham, MA: UpToDate Inc; 2021.
- 15. Jiang H, Liu L, Guo T, et al. Improving the safety of CAR-T cell therapy by controlling CRS-related coagulopathy. Ann Hematol. 2019;98(7):1721-1732. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00277-019-03685-z
- Levi M, van der Poll T. A short contemporary history of disseminated intravascular coagulation. Semin Thromb Hemost. 2014;40:874-880.

- Rodgers GM. Acquired coagulation disorders. In: Greer JP, Arber DA, Glader BE, et al, eds. Wintrobe's Clinical Hematology. 13th ed. Philadelphia, PA: Wolters Kluwer, Lippincott Williams & Wilkins Health; 2014:1186-1217.
- Levi M, van der Poll T. Disseminated intravascular coagulation: a review for the internist. Int Emerg Med. 2013;8:23-32.
- Levi M. Disseminated intravascular coagulation. In: Hoffman R, Benz EJ, Silberstein LE, et al, eds. Hematology: Basic Principles and Practice. 6th ed. Philadelphia, PA: Saunders/Elsevier; 2013:2001-2012.
- Schmaier AL, Miller JL. Coagulation and fibrosis. In: McPherson RA, Pincus MR, eds. Henry's Clinical Diagnosis and Management by Laboratory Methods. 22nd ed. Philadelphia, PA: Elsevier/Saunders; 2011:785-800.
- 21. Bakhtiari K, Meijers JC, de Jonge E, et al. Prospective validation of the International Society of Thrombosis and Haemostasis scoring system for disseminated intravascular coagulation. Crit Care Med. 2004;32:2416-2421.
- 22. Gando S, Iba T, Eguchi Y, et al. A multicenter, prospective validation of disseminated intravascular coagulation diagnostic criteria for critically ill patients: comparing current criteria. Crit Care Med. 2006;34:625-631.
- Levi M, Toh CH, Thachil J, Watson HG. Guidelines for the diagnosis and management of disseminated intravascular coagulation. British Committee for Standards in Haematology. Br J Haematol. 2009;145(1):24-33. doi: 10.1111/j.1365-2141.2009.07600.x
- Wada H, Matsumoto T, Yamashita Y. Diagnosis and treatment of disseminated intravascular coagulation (DIC) according to four DIC guidelines. J Intensive Care. 2014;2(1):15. doi: 10.1186/2052-0492-2-15
- 25. Wada H, Asakura H, Okamoto K, et al. Expert consensus for the treatment of disseminated intravascular coagulation in Japan. Thromb Res. 2010;125:6-11.
- 26. Di Nisio M, Baudo F, Cosmi B, et al. Diagnosis and treatment of disseminated intravascular coagulation: guidelines of the Italian society for haemostasis and thrombosis (SISET). Thromb Res. 2012;129:e177-e184.
- Wada H, Thachil J, Di Nisio M, et al. Guidance for diagnosis and treatment of DIC from harmonization of the recommendations from three guidelines. J Thromb Haemost. 2013;11:761-767.

- 28. Levi M, Scully M. How I treat disseminated intravascular coagulation. Blood. 2018;131:845-5484.
- 29. Collins P, Abdul-Kadir R, Thachil J. Management of coagulopathy associated with postpartum hemorrhage: guidance from the SSC of the ISTH. J Thromb Haemost. 2016;14:205-210.
- Bolton-Maggs PH, Perry DJ, Chalmers EA, et al. The rare coagulation disorders-review with guidelines for management from the United Kingdom Haemophilia Centre Doctors' Organisation. Haemophilia. 2004;10:593-628.
- Kongstad T, Mikkelsen S, Hvas AM. Disseminated intravascular coagulation in children with cancer: a systematic review. Pediatr Hematol Oncol. 2020;37(5):390-411.
- 32. Tang N, Bai H, Chen X, et al. Anticoagulant treatment is associated with decreased mortality in severe coronavirus disease 2019 patients with coagulopathy. J Thromb Haemost. 2020;18(5):1094-1099.
- 33. Mant MJ, King EG. Severe, acute disseminated intravascular coagulation. Am J Med. 1979;67(4):557-563.
- 34. Peng JC, Nie F, Li YJ, et al. Favorable outcomes of anticoagulation with unfractioned heparin in sepsis-

induced coagulopathy: a retrospective analysis of MIMIC-III database. Front Med (Lausanne). 2022;8:773339. doi: 10.3389/fmed.2021.773339

- 35. Zou ZY, Huang JJ, Luan YY, et al. Early prophylactic anticoagulation with heparin alleviates mortality in critically ill patients with sepsis: a retrospective analysis from the MIMIC-IV database. Burns Trauma. 2022;10:tkac029. doi: 10.1093/burnst/tkac029
- 36. Jaimes F, De La Rosa G, Morales C, et al. Unfractioned heparin for treatment of sepsis: a randomized clinical trial (the HETRASE Study). Crit Care Med. 2009;37:1185-1196.
- 37. Liu XL, Wang XZ, Liu XX, et al. Low-dose heparin as treatment for early disseminated intravascular coagulation during sepsis: a prospective clinical study. Exp Ther Med. 2014;7:604-608.
- 38. Squizzato A, Hunt BJ, Kinasewitz GT, et al. Supportive management strategies for disseminated intravascular
- 39. Rabinovich A, Abdul-Kadir R, Thachil J et all. DIC in obstetrics: diagnostic score, highlights in management, and international registrycommunication from the DIC and Women's Health SSCs of the International Society of Thrombosis and Haemostasis. J Thromb Haemost. 2019;17:1562–6.



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Special types of breast cancer: Clinical, Histological Features and Survival Outcomes

Eda Erdiş^{1,a,*}, Mukaddes Yılmaz^{2,b}, Mahmut Uçar^{2,c}, Necla Demir^{3,d}, Celal Alandağ^{4,e}, Birsen Yücel^{1,f}

¹ Sivas Cumhuriyet University Faculty of Medicine, Department of Radiation Oncology, Sivas, Turkey.

Founded: 2004

² Sivas Cumhuriyet University Faculty of Medicine, Department of Medical Oncology, Sivas, Turkey.

³ Dr. Abdurrahman Yurtaslan Ankara Oncology Training and Research Hospital, Department of Medical Oncology, Ankara, Turkey.

⁴ Sivas Medicana Hospital, Department of Medical Oncology, Sivas, Turkey

*Corresponding Author

Research Article	ABSTRACT
Research Article History Received: 16/10/2024 Accepted: 08/11/2024	ABSTRACT Objective: In this study, we investigated the clinical characteristics and survival outcomes of patients diagnosed with special types of breast cancer who presented to our clinic. Methods: The demographic, clinicopathological, and survival characteristics of all rare, histologically special subtype breast cancer patients who applied to Sivas Cumhuriyet University Oncology Center between 2010 and 2020 were retrospectively reviewed. Results: The records of 1198 patients with invasive breast cancer were examined, and 104 of them (8%) were identified as having other histological special subtypes. Of these, 19 (8%) had apocrine cancer, 19 (8%) had mucinous type, 17 (7%) had invasive cribriform, 15 (6%) had invasive paillary, 11 (4%) had microinvasive type, and 2 (1%) had undifferentiated carcinoma. The neuroendocrine, 3 (1%) had tubular type, 3 (1%) had microinvasive type, and 2 (1%) had undifferentiated carcinoma.
	majority of these patients, 102 (98%), were female, with a median age of 52 years (range 26-82). Of the women, 60 (59%) were postmenopausal, and 42 (41%) were premenopausal. The ECOG Performance Score (PS) was 0 in 79 (76%) patients, 1 in 17 (16%) patients, and 2 in 8 (8%) patients. Upon evaluation, 50 patients (48%) had comorbid conditions, and 26 patients (25%) had a family history of breast cancer. At diagnosis, 25 patients (24%) were stage I, 50 (48%) were stage II, 26 (25%) were stage III, and 3 (3%) were stage IV. Histopathologically, 75 patients (72%) were estrogen receptor (ER)-positive, 69 (66%) were progesterone receptor (PR)-positive, and 26 (25%) were HER2-positive. An intraductal component was detected in 54 (60%) patients, and multicentricity was observed in 15 (16%) patients. A modified radical mastectomy was performed on 56 (54%) patients, hormonal therapy to 73 (70%), and radiotherapy to 72 (68%). The median follow-up period was 54 months (range 1-201). During follow-up, metastasis was detected in 13 patients (13%), and recurrence was detected in 7 patients (7%). The 5-year and 10-year
	overall survival rates were 86% and 77%, respectively, while the 5-year and 10-year event-free survival rates were 79% and 70%, respectively. Conclusion: In our study, the majority of patients with special type breast carcinoma were non-metastatic, and histopathologically, they were hormone receptor-positive with low grade. There was no statistically significant difference in 5-year and 10-year overall survival or event-free survival among the special types.

Keywords: Breast Cancer, Special types of breast cancer, overall survival, event-free survival

Özel Tip Meme Karsinomları: Klinik, Histolojik Özellikleri ve Sağkalım Sonuçları

Araştırma Makalesi

Süreç

Geliş: 16/10/2024 Kabul: 08/11/2024

ÖZET

Amaç: Bu çalışmada kliniğimize başvuran özel tip meme kanseri tanılı hastaların klinik özelliklerini ve sağkalım sonuçlarını araştırdık.

Yöntem: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi Onkoloji Merkezi'ne 2010-2020 yılları arasında başvuran meme kanserli tüm nadir, histolojik olarak özel alt tip hastalarının demografik, klinikopatolojik ve sağkalım özellikleri retrospektif olarak incelenmiştir. Bulgular: Çalışmada 1198 invaziv meme kanserli hastaların dosyaları incelenmiş ve bunlardan 104'ünün (8%) diğer histolojik özel alt tipinde olduğu tespit edilmiştir. Apokrin kanser 19 (8%), musinöz tip 19 (8%), invaziv kribriform 17 (%7), invaziv papiller 15 (%6), metaplastik tip 11 (%4), invaziv mikropapiller 9 (%4), nöroendokrin 6 (%2), tubuler tip 3 (%1), mikroinvaziv 3 (%1), undifferansiye 2 (%1) hastada saptanmıştır. Bu hastaların büyük bir kısmı 102 (98%)' si kadın olup median yaşı 52 (26-82) bulunmuştur. Kadınların 60 (%59)'u postmenopozal, 42 (41%)'isi de premenopozaldir. 79 (76%) hastanın ECOG Performans skoru (PS) 0, 17 (16%)'sinin ECOG PS 1, 8 (8%)'inin ECOG PS 2 olarak izlenmiştir. Hastalar sorgulandığında 50'sinde (48%) komorbid hastalıklar olduğu, 26'sinde (25%) ailede meme kanseri öyküsü olduğu görülmüştür. Tanıda 25 (24%) hastanın evre I, 50 (48%) hastanın evre II ve 26 (25%) hastanın evre III, 3 (%3) hastanın evre IV olduğu tespit edilmiştir. Histopatolojik değerlendirm elere göre hastaların 75'inde (72%) estrogen reseptörü (ER) pozitif, 69'ünde (66%) progesterone reseptörü (PR) pozitif, 26'sında (25%) HER2-pozitif olarak bulunmuştur. İntraduktal component 54 (60%) hastada tespit edilmiştir. Multisentrisite 15 (16%) hastada izlenmiştir. 56 (54%) hastaya modifiye radikal mastektomi, 45 (43%) hastaya meme koruyucu cerrahi uygulanmıştır. 76 (73%) hastaya adjuvant kemoterapi, 73 (70%) hastaya hormonterapi ve 72 (68%) hastaya radyoterapi verilmiştir. Medyan takip 54 (1-201) ay olup takipte 13 (13%) hastada metastaz, 7 (7%) hastada nüks tespit edilmiş. Hastaların 5 ve 10 yıllık overall survival sırasıyla 86% ve 77% olup, 5 ve 10 yıllık event-free survival sırasıyla %79 ve %70 olarak bulunmuştur.

Sonuç: Çalışmamızda özel tip meme karsinomlu hastaların tamamına yakını nonmetastatik olup histopatolojik olarak hormon reseptörü pozitif ve düşük gradelidir. Özel tipler arasında, 5 ve 10 yıllık overall survival/ event-free survival istatistiki olarak anlamlı bulunmamıştır.

Anahtar Kelimeler: meme kanseri, özel tip, genel sağkalım, olaysız sağkalım

dr.erdiseda@gmail.com dr.mahmutucar@gmail.com dralandag@hotmail.com (0000-0003-3003-8643 (0000-0002-3311-6152 (0000-0002-2589-8174 ylmzmukaddes@gmail.com dralcen@hotmail.com yucelbirsen@yahoo.com

0000-0002-7927-8480 0000-00002-9722-3459 0000-0002-0083-6866

How to Cite: Erdiş E, Yılmaz M, Uçar M, Demir N, Alandağ C, Yücel B. Special types of breast cancer: Clinical, Histological Features and Survival Outcomes, Cumhuriyet Medical Journal, 2024;46(4):247-252

Introduction

Breast cancer is a heterogeneous disease and according to the WHO classification, breast cancer can be categorized into 21 different histological types based on their varying morphological and growth features.¹ Invasive ductal carcinoma is the most common histological type. Among the histological special subtypes of breast carcinoma are tubular carcinoma (2%), medullary carcinoma (1%), papillary carcinoma, metaplastic carcinoma (less than 1%), and other epithelial tumors such as squamous cell carcinoma, as well as mesenchymal and stromal tumors/fibroepithelial tumors. Major studies that have defined molecular subtypes have almost exclusively focused on invasive ductal breast cancers, without including rare histological subtypes.⁴ Although clinical, pathological, and epidemiological differences between ductal and lobular carcinomas have been examined in numerous studies, information regarding rarer histological subtypes such as mucinous, tubular, medullary, and papillary carcinomas is still not well understood.²⁻⁵ Our understanding of these subtypes primarily relies on various case reports and studies based on small clinical series.^{2,3} Histopathological classification has prognostic significance. For instance, tubular carcinoma is associated with a good prognosis, while metaplastic cancer is linked to a poor prognosis.^{2,3} In this study, we examined the clinical, histopathological, and survival characteristics of patients diagnosed with special types of breast cancer who presented to our results.

Materials and Methods

This study was conducted with 104 patients diagnosed with special types of breast cancer among 1166 patients treated and followed up between 2010 and 2020 at Sivas Cumhuriyet University department of radiation oncology. This study was performed in accordance with the principles of the Declaration of Helsinki and approved by the the local ethics committee of Sivas Cumhuriyet University.

Patient Selection

In this study for patient selection, female patients >18 aged, diagnosed with special types of breast cancer at all stages were included. Clinicopathological data were obtained from the patients' files and medical records. Information regarding age at diagnosis, comorbidities, family history, menopausal status, follow-up, treatments, recurrence site and vital status were gathered from the files and medical records. Patients who were amenorrheic for more than 6 months before the diagnosis of breast cancer, those receiving hormone replacement therapy, or those who were at least 50 years old and whose menopausal status was not indicated in the medical records were considered postmenopausal.

At the time of diagnosis, all patients were staged according to the 8th Edition of the American Joint Committee on Cancer staging manual. The performance status of the patients was assessed according to Eastern Cooperative Oncology Group (ECOG) scoring system.

HER2 testing was performed using immunohistochemistry (IHC) or in situ hybridization (ISH).⁶Hormone receptor for ER and PR was used the method specified in the guidelines.⁷ The subgroup classifications of patients as luminal type A and B,

HER2 overexpression type, and triple-negative were according to the St. Gallen International Expert Consensus.⁸

The overall survival (OS) was defined as the time from diagnosis to the last follow-up or death. The time from diagnosis to recurrence/distant metastasis, death or last follow-up in those without recurrence/metastasis was defined as event-free survival (EFS).

Statistics

Statistical analyses of all data were conducted using "IBM SPSS Statistics for Windows, (Statistical Package for the Social Sciences, IBM Corp., Armonk, NY, USA) Version 23.0" Student's T test (normal distribution) or Mann-Whitney U test (abnormal distribution) were used to compare the groups for noncategorical variables. Chi-square test was used to compare categorical variables. Kaplan-Meier test was used to determine survival times. A p-value < 0.05 was considered statistically significant.

Results

In this study, 1198 breast cancer patients were reviewed, with 5.5% (n=104) identified as having special histological subtypes. The median age of these patients was 52 years (range 26-82). At the time of diagnosis, 60% were postmenopausal. Comorbidities were present in 50% of the patients and 25% had a family history of breast cancer. At diagnosis, 48% of the patients were in stage II. The demographic and clinical characteristics of the patients were presented on the table 1.

ER positivity was present in 72% of the patients, 66% were progesterone receptor (PR)-positive, and 25% were HER2-positive. The median Ki67 index was 20%. The molecular subtypes were distributed as follows: 31% were luminal A, 26% were luminal B HER2-negative, 17% were luminal B HER2-positive, 8% were HER2-positive, and 18% were triple-negative. An intraductal component was observed in 60% of patients, and in 65% of these patients, the intraductal component accounted for less than 25% of the tumor. Multicentricity was detected in 16% of the patients. Table 2 was summarized the histopathological characteristics of the patients.

Seven different histological types of breast tumors were evaluated. The demographic and clinical characteristics of the more common (>5) breast cancer subtypes were presented in table 1. Treatments were administered according to the standards of our center. Adjuvant chemotherapy (CT) and radiotherapy (RT) were applied based on risk factors (age, tumor size, regional lymph node involvement, etc.). Accordingly, 54% of the patients underwent modified radical mastectomy (MRM) and 69% underwent axillary dissection. The majority of patients received adjuvant therapies (chemotherapy, hormonotherapy and radiotherapy were administered to 73%, 70% and 68% of patients, respectively). Among early-stage patients, local recurrence was observed in 7% during follow-up, while the metastasis rate was 13%, with bone being the most common site of metastasis. The treatments administered to the patients and the patterns of recurrence and metastasis were presented in table 3. The median follow-up period was 54 months (range 1-201). Survival outcomes of the patients were presented in tables 4 and 5. Accordingly, the 5-year OS and EFS were 86% and 79%, respectively, while the 10-year OS and EFS were 77% and 70%, respectively.

ER Status Negative

Positive

	Number of		
	patients %		
	n=104		
ECOG Performance			
status			
0	79	76	
1	17	16	
2	8	8	
Menopausal status			
Premenopausal	42	41	
Postmenopausal	60	59	
Comorbidity	50	48	
Diabetes mellitus	20	19	
Hypertension	36	35	
Heart disease	11	11	
Family history+	26	25	
T stage			
T1	34	33	
T2	45	43	
Т3	18	17	
Τ4	4	4	
Тх	3	3	
N stage			
NO	58	56	
N1	22	21	
N2	16	15	
N3	8	8	
Stage			
L. C. C. C. C. C. C. C. C. C. C. C. C. C.	25	24	
II	50	48	
III	26	25	
IV	3	3	

Table 1. Demographic and clinic characteristics of patients

Table 2. Pathological characteristics of patients Number of

patients

n=104

29

75

%

28

72

FOSILIVE	75	72
PR Status		
Negative	35	34
Positive	69	66
Ki67 (Median, %)	20	0-95
HER2 Status		
Negative	78	75
Positive	26	25
Histological Subtypes		
Luminal A	32	31
Luminal B (HER2-negative)	27	26
Luminal B (HER2-positive)	18	17
HER2-positive	8	8
Triple-negative	19	18
Grade		
1	44	42
2	37	36
3	23	22
Lymphovascular invasion		
(n=91)		
Negative	60	66
Positive	31	34
Perineural invasion (n=88)		
Negative	72	82
Positive	16	18
Intraductal component (n=90)		
No	36	33
Yes	54	67
Intraductal component ratio		
(n=54)		
<%25	35	65
≥%25	19	35
Multifocality (n=96)		
No	81	84
Yes	15	16
Tumor necrosis (n=82)		
No	50	85
Yes	32	15
Extracapsular invasion		
(n=100)		
No	76	76
Yes	24	24

Performance status

ER: Estrogen receptor, PR: Progesterone receptor, HER2: Human epidermal growth factor receptor 2

	Number of patients		
	n=104	%	
Surgery			
No	3	3	
MRM	56	54	
BCS	45	43	
Axillary Surgery			
No	3	3	
SLNB	29	28	
AD	72	69	
Adjuvant Treatments			
Chemotherapy	76	73	
Hormonoterapi	73	70	
Radiotherapy	72	68	
Local relapse	7	7	
Metastasis	13	13	
Metastasis sites			
Bone	11/13	11	
Brain	5/13	5	
Lung	3/3	3	
Liver	3/3	3	

Table 3. Treatments	received	by patients	and	recurrence-
metastasis patterns				

Table 4. Overall Survival outcome of patients				
Number of patients n=104	5 yıllık Overall survival %	10 yıllık Overall survival %	p value	
Apocrine	74	65		
Neuroendocrine	80	60		
Mucinous	88	81		
Metaplastic	82	72	0.714	
Invasive	88	76		
Cribriform				
Invasive	78	78		
Micropapillary				
Invasive Papillary	78	62		

Table 5. Event-free survival outcome of patients

Number of patients n=104	5-year Event-free survival %	10-year Event-free survival %	p value
Apocrine	68	52	
Neuroendocrine	63	42	
Mucinous	81	81	0.490
Metaplastic	72	72	
Invasive	88	66	
Cribriform			
Invasive	56	56	
Micropapillary			
Invasive	80	64	
Papillary			

MRM: Modified Radical Mastectomy, BCS: Breast Conserving Surgery, SLNB: Sentinel Lymph Node Biopsy, AD: Axillary Dissection

Discussion

Special types of breast cancers are rare and due to their infrequency, comprehensive clinical evaluations have not been conducted, leading to a limited understanding of their distinct clinical features. Most of the available data on treatment strategies come from small series and case reports, leaving clear recommendations for clinical management still lacking. As a result, current international guidelines generally recommend the use of chemotherapy regimens typically applied for invasive ductal carcinoma, where indicated, in patients with special types of breast cancer. However, this recommendation reflects the absence of robust prognostic data. This study has identified the characteristics of special type breast tumors. The correlation between histological type and prognosis is well established. The good prognosis group; cribriform, tubular, mucinous and the intermediate prognosis group; invasive micropapillary and medullary carcinoma, the poor prognosis group; mixed ductal and solid lobular, metaplastic and high-grade neuroendocrine carcinoma.¹ In this study, the histological types with the best prognosis were mucinous and tubular carcinomas, while the worst OS was observed in the apocrine and neuroendocrine carcinoma groups.

Apocrine carcinoma is a neoplasm predominantly composed of apocrine-type epithelium.⁹ In a published retrospective analysis involving more than 6,800 invasive

ductal carcinoma cases and 72 cases of apocrine carcinoma. Apocrine carcinoma was independently associated with a poorer disease-free survival (DFS), whereas invasive ductal carcinoma breast cancer showed similar outcomes.¹⁰ In our study, apocrine carcinoma accounted for 0.15% of breast cancer cases. The 5-year OS and EFS were 74%, 68%.

Mucinous carcinomas represent 1-4% of all breast cancers and they are typically diagnosed at older ages.¹¹ In our study, this carcinoma subtype comprised 0.15% of breast cancer cases. Mucinous carcinomas are generally luminal type, lowgrade, and associated with a favorable prognosis. Previous studies have reported a 5-year OS rate of 94% and a 10-year survival rate of 89%.¹¹ In our study, the 5-year OS was 88%, and the 10-year OS was 81%, consistent with prior findings.

Invasive micropapillary carcinoma is a rare breast tumor characterized by clusters of cells without fibrovascular cores within stromal spaces and is associated with a poor prognosis. Lymphovascular invasion is commonly observed.¹²⁻¹³ In our cohort, 9 cases were identified, with a 10-year OS of 78%. In the literature, a study with 98 cases reported a 10-year OS of 48%.¹³

Metaplastic carcinomas are tumors that include sarcomalike spindle cell areas, squamous differentiation, and chondroid or osseous differentiation along with adenocarcinoma.¹⁴⁻¹⁷ These are typically high-grade tumors, with a prognosis worse than triple-negative invasive ductal carcinoma.¹⁵ In our study, the 5-year OS was 82%, and the 10year OS was 72%. The incidence of metaplastic breast carcinoma ranges from 0.2-0.6%, and in our study, this rate was 0.09%.

Neuroendocrine carcinomas of the breast are defined by the presence of neuroendocrine features with widespread expression of neuroendocrine markers. Their prevalence can reach up to 0.5% of breast cancers.¹⁸ In our study, the incidence was 0.05%. Neuroendocrine tumors typically have a favorable prognosis; however, the high-grade small cell variant is associated with a poor prognosis. In our study, the 5-year OS was 80%, and the 10-year OS was 60%, with clinicalpathological features aligned with literature data.

Invasive cribriform carcinomas (ICC) represent 0.3-0.8% of breast cancers.²⁰ In our study, ICC comprised approximately 0.14% of cases, with a 5-year OS of 88% and a 10-year OS of 76%. These tumors are typically ER+, low-grade, and exhibit low proliferation, reflecting a favorable prognosis.

Overall, in our study, the majority of patients presented at stage 2 and stage 3. Early-stage patients constituted 72% of the entire cohort.

Limitations

Retrospective analysis, small groups of patients, lack of more detailed new molecular and genetic testing were limitations of this study.

Conclusion

The clinical management of special histological types of breast cancer presents a genuine challenge, and clear guidelines are still lacking. These tumors represent a heterogeneous group with rare, diverse behaviors and prognoses, making prospective studies impractical. It remains debated whether patients with special type breast carcinomas have a better prognosis. Clinical experience is important, as each case contributes to understanding the characteristics of these tumors and helps in making the most appropriate treatment decisions. Our results were generally consistent with data from other studies, except for some cases. These discrepancies may be related to variations in pathological assessment and environmental factors.

Declarations

Funding: The authors declare that no funds, grants, or other support were received during the preparation of this manuscript.

Conflict of interests: The authors have no relevant financial or non-financial interests to disclose.

Availability of data and material: The datasets generated during and/or analyzed during the current study are available from the corresponding author on reasonable request.

Author's contribution: All authors contributed to the study conception and design. Material preparation, data collection and analysis were performed by EDA ERDİŞ. The first draft of the manuscript was written by EDA ERDİŞ and all authors commented on previous versions of the manuscript. All authors read and approved the final manuscript.

Ethics approval: The present study was performed in line with the principles of the Declaration of Helsinki.

Approval was granted by the Ethics Committee of University of Sivas Cumhuriyet (Date:19.09.24, No: 2024/09-34).

Acknowledgements: None declared.

References

- 1. WHO Classification of Tumours Editorial Board. Breast Tumours: World Health Organization classification of tumours. 2019; 5th ed. Lyon, France: IARC Press.
- Rakha EA, Lee AH, Evans AJ. et al. Tubular carcinoma of the breast: Further evidence to support its excellent prognosis. J Clin Oncol. 2010; 28: 99–104.
- Luini A, Aguilar M, Gatti G. et al. Metaplastic carcinoma of the breast, an unusual disease with worse prognosis: The experience of the European Institute of Oncology and review of the literature. Breast Cancer Res Treat. 2007; 101: 349– 353.
- Brenton JD, Carey LA, Ahmed AA, Caldas C. Molecular classiication and molecular forecasting of breast cancer: ready for clinical application? J Clin Oncol. 2005;23(29):7350–60.
- Sorlie T, Perou CM, Tibshirani R, Aas T, Geisler S, Johnsen H, et al. Gene expression patterns of breast carcinomas distinguish tumor subclasses with clinical implications. Proc Natl Acad 2001;98(19):10869–74.
- 6. Wolff AC, Hammond ME, Schwartz JN, Hagerty KL, Allred DC, Cote RJ, Dowsett M, Fitzgibbons PL, Hanna WM, Langer A, McShane LM, Paik S, Pegram MD, Perez EA, Press MF, Rhodes A, Sturgeon C, Taube SE, Tubbs R, Vance GH, van de Vijver M, Wheeler TM, Hayes DF; American Society of Clinical Oncology; College of American Pathologists. American Society of Clinical Oncology/College of American Pathologists guideline recommendations for human epidermal growth factor receptor 2 testing in breast cancer. J Clin Oncol 2007;25(1):118-45.
- 7. Hammond ME, Hayes DF, Dowsett M, Allred DC, Hagerty KL, Badve S, Fitzgibbons PL, Francis G, Goldstein NS, Hayes M, Hicks DG, Lester S, Love R, Mangu PB, McShane L, Miller K, Osborne CK, Paik S, Perlmutter J, Rhodes A, Sasano H, Schwartz JN, Sweep FC, Taube S, Torlakovic EE, Valenstein P, Viale G, Visscher D, Wheeler T, Williams RB, Wittliff JL, Wolff AC. American Society of Clinical Oncology/College Of American Pathologists guideline recommendations for immunohistochemical testing of estrogen and progesterone receptors in breast cancer. J Clin Oncol 2010;28(16):2784-95.
- Goldhirsch A, Wood WC, Coates AS, Gelber RD, Thürlimann B, Senn HJ; Panel members. Strategies for subtypes--dealing with the diversity of breast cancer: highlights of the St Gallen International Expert Consensus on the Primary Therapy of Early Breast Cancer 2011. Ann Oncol. 2011;22(8):1736-47.
- Dellapasqua S, Maisonneuve P, Viale G et al. Immunohistochemically defined subtypes and outcome of apocrine breast cancer. Clin Breast Cancer 2013; 13:95–102.
- Montagna E, Maisonneuve P, Rotmensz N et al. Heterogeneity of triple-negative breast cancer: Histologic subtyping to inform the outcome. Clin Breast Cancer 2013; 13:31–39.
- Barkley CR, Ligibel JA, Wong JS et al. Mucinous breast carcinoma: a large contemporary series. Am J Surg 2008; 196(4): 549–51.
- 12. Pettinato G, Manivel CJ, Panico L. et al. Invasive micropapillary carcinoma of the breast: Clinicopathologic
study of 62 cases of a poorly recognized variant with highly aggressive behavior. Am J Clin Pathol. 2004; 121: 857–866.

- Chen L, Fan Y, Lang RG. et al. Breast carcinoma with micropapillary features: Clinicopathologic study and longterm follow-up of 100 cases. Int J Surg Pathol. 2008; 16: 155– 163.
- Pezzi CM, Patel-Parekh L, Cole K. et al. Characteristics and treatment of metaplastic breast cancer: Analysis of 892 cases from the National Cancer Data Base. Ann Surg Oncol. 2007; 14: 166–173.
- Jung SY, Kim HY, Nam BH. et al. Worse prognosis of metaplastic breast cancer patients than other patients with triple-negative breast cancer. Breast Cancer Res Treat. 2010; 120: 627–637.
- Al Sayed AD, El Weshi AN, Tulbah AM. et al. Metaplastic carcinoma of the breast clinical presentation, treatment results and prognostic factors. Acta Oncol. 2006; 45: 188– 195.

- 17. Hennessy BT, Krishnamurthy S, Giordano S. et al. Squamous cell carcinoma of the breast. J Clin Oncol. 2005; 23: 7827–7835.
- Makretsov N, Gilks CB, Coldman AJ et al. Tissue microarray analysis of neuroendocrine differentiation and its prognostic significance in breast cancer. Hum Pathol 2003; 34(10): 1001–1008. 28. Weigelt B, Horlings HM, Kreike B et al. Refinement of breast cancer classification by molecular characterization of histological special types. J Pathol 2008; 216(2): 141–150.
- Sapino A, Papotti M, Righi L et al. Clinical significance of neuroendocrine carcinoma of the breast. Ann Oncol 2001; 12 (2): 115–7.
- Liu XY, Jiong YZ, Liu YR, Zuo WJ. Clinicopathological Characteristics and Survival Outcomes of Invasive Cribriform Carcinoma of Breast A SEER Population-Based Study. Medicine 2015; 31:94.



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Assessment of the *In Vitro* Antimicrobial Activity of *Ficus alba* and *Ficus carica* Latex

Rukiye Aslan^{1,a,*}

¹ Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Vocational School of Health Services, Department of Medical Services and Techniques, Sivas, Türkiye *Corresponding author

Founded: 2004

Research Article	ABSTRACT
	Objective: Ficus alba Linn. and Ficus carica Linn., both belonging to the Moraceae family, have been utilized in
History	traditional medicine for many years due to their antimicrobial, antifungal, and antioxidant properties. In the
	present study, the antimicrobial activities of latex samples from Ficus alba L. and Ficus carica L. were evaluated
Received: 03/10/2024 Accepted: 01/11/2024	against various microorganisms, including the Gram-negative bacteria Escherichia coli (ATCC 25922), Klebsiella
Accepted. 01/11/2024	pneumoniae (ATCC 70063), Pseudomonas aeruginosa (ATCC 27853), and Acinetobacter baumannii (ATCC 17978).
	Additionally, the study assessed the activity against Gram-positive bacteria such as <i>Staphylococcus aureus</i> (ATCC 20112) and Entergenergy (ATCC 2012) as well as the weast like function of the second statement (ATCC 1021)
	29213) and <i>Enterococcus faecalis</i> (ATCC 29212), as well as the yeast-like fungus <i>Candida albicans</i> (ATCC 10231). Methods: Both of the latex samples were collected from the south-western region of Türkiye. The microbial
	inoculums were adjusted according to the McFarland 0.5 standard and antimicrobial activity was assessed
	according to the standard disc diffusion method of European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing
	(EUCAST).
	Results: Both types of latex samples of Ficus species (Ficus sp.) exhibited strong antimicrobial activity. The most
	potent antimicrobial activity was observed against C. albicans (15.3 mm). The strongest antibacterial activity was
	observed against E. coli (13.3 mm) among the six different bacterial species tested, while the weakest
	antibacterial effect was observed against A. baumannii (8.3 mm). The antimicrobial activity of F. carica latex was
	found to be more potent than that of <i>F. alba</i> latex.
Constable	Conclusion: The findings support the potential use of this latex as natural antimicrobial agents, particularly in
Copyright	the battle against pathogens that are developing antibiotic resistance. It is recommended that further
	investigation be conducted into the phytochemical components of these plants and latex, with a view to their potential future use in the pharmaceutical inductor.
This work is licensed under	potential future use in the pharmaceutical industry.
Creative Commons Attribution 4.0	Kennierde Antimiscohiel activity. Signa alba Signa agrica Laton

Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 Keywords: Antimicrobial activity, Ficus alba, Ficus carica, Latex.

Ficus alba ve Ficus carica Latekslerinin In Vitro Antimikrobiyal Aktivitesinin

Araştırılması

International License

Araştırma Makalesi	ÖZET	
Süreç Geliş: 03/10/2024 Kabul: 01/11/2024 Telif Hakkı Ce O Co Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf 4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.	 Amaç: Moraceae familyasında yer alan <i>Ficus alba</i> Linn. ve <i>Ficus carica</i> Linn. bitkileri antimikrobiyal, antifungal v antioksidan özellikleri sayesinde geleneksel tıpta uzun yıllar boyunca kullanılmaktadır. Bu çalışmada <i>Ficus alba</i> l ve <i>Ficus carica</i> L. lateks örneklerinin antimikrobiyal aktivitesi Gram-negatif bakterilerden <i>Escherichia coli</i> (ATC 25922), <i>Klebsiella pneumoniae</i> (ATCC 70063), <i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i> (ATCC 27853), <i>Acinetobacter baumann</i> (ATCC 17978) ve Gram-pozitif bakterilerden <i>Staphyloccoccus aureus</i> (ATCC 29213), <i>Enterococcus faecalis</i> (ATC 29212) ve maya mantarlarından <i>Candida albicans</i> (ATCC 10231)'a karşı test edilmiştir. Yöntem: Lateks örnekleri Türkiye'nin güney-batı bölgesinden toplanmıştır. Mikrobiyal inokulumlar McFarlan 0.5 standartına uyarlanarak, antimikrobiyal aktivite European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testin (EUCAST)'in standart disk difüzyon metoduna göre araştırılmıştır. Bulgular: Her iki <i>Ficus</i> türüne (<i>Ficus sp.</i>) ait lateks örneği de güçlü antimikrobiyal aktivite göstermiştir. En güçl antimikrobiyal aktivite <i>C. albicans</i>'a (15.3 mm) karşı gözlemlenmiştir. Altı farklı bakteri türü arasında en güçl antibakteriyel aktivitenin <i>E. coli</i>'ye (13.3 mm) karşı olduğu, en zayıf antibakteriyel etkinin ise <i>A. baumannii</i>'y (8.3 mm) karşı olduğu tespit edilmiştir. <i>F. carica</i> lateksinin antimikrobiyal aktivitesinin <i>F. alba</i>'nın lateksine gör daha güçlü olduğu belirlenmiştir. Sonuç: Sonuçlar, özellikle antibiyotik direnci gelişen patojenlerle mücadelede, bu latekslerin doğal antimikrobiya ajanlar olarak potansiyel kullanımın desteklemektedir. Gelecekteki farmasötik uygulamalar için bu bitkileri v latekslerinin fitokimyasal bileşenlerinin daha detaylı araştırılması gerektiği vurgulanmıştır. 	L. Chii C Id I U I U I U I U I U I U I I U I I I I
a 💿 raslan@cumhuriyet.edu.tr	(D) 0000-0001-5843-626X	I

How to Cite: Aslan R. Assessment of the In Vitro Antimicrobial Activity of Ficus alba and Ficus carica Latex, Cumhuriyet Medical Journal, 2024;46(4):253-258.

Introduction

The Ficus species, belonging to the Moraceae family, includes species Ficus alba L. (F. alba L., white fig) and Ficus carica L. (F. carica L., black fig). These plants hold significant importance among medicinal species due to their diverse biological activities.¹ Ficus species produce 'latex', a rubber-like vascular fluid.² The latex is a viscous white liquid flowing from the immature fruit stalks of F. alba and F. carica. The antimicrobial, antifungal, and antioxidant properties discovered through studies on the latex of these plants have led to their extensive utilization in traditional medicine for many years. The biological activities of Ficus sp. latex are attributed to the flavonoids, polyphenols, proteolytic enzymes, and other secondary metabolites in their biochemical structure.^{1,3} The latex of *F. alba* reported to exhibit antimicrobial activity against Gram-positive and Gramnegative bacteria.⁴ Research indicates that the latex of F. carica exhibits strong antimicrobial activity against pathogens such as Staphylococcus aureus and Escherichia coli.1 Additionally, it is effective against fungal infections and show antifungal activity.⁵ Furthermore, it has been demonstrated that the latex of these plants exhibits synergistic effects with traditional antibiotics against multidrug-resistant (MDR) pathogens, thereby enhancing the efficacy of antibiotics.⁶ Understanding the potential antimicrobial effects of latex derived from F. alba and F. carica is considered a crucial step for future pharmaceutical applications.

Microorganisms develop antimicrobial resistance in response to the uncontrolled use of conventional antimicrobial agents for treating infectious diseases. Additionally, the side effects and rare complications associated with certain antimicrobial agents have led researchers to scrutinize the antimicrobial efficacy of medicinal plants. Given the rising prevalence of antimicrobial resistance and the diminishing effectiveness of traditional antibiotics, investigating the antimicrobial effects of these plant latex is crucial for the discovery and development of natural antimicrobial agents. This study aimed to evaluate the in vitro antibacterial and antifungal activities of the latex derived from Ficus alba and Ficus carica. There are numerous studies conducted both globally and within our country that investigate the antimicrobial activity of leaf extracts from Ficus species.^{7,8} Most research has been conducted on the F. carica species, whereas studies involving F. alba species are limited. A study conducted in our country evaluated the antimicrobial activity of F. alba and F. carica against foodborne pathogens.9 It can be asserted that our research is one of the pioneering studies investigating the antimicrobial activity of F. alba and F. carica against medical pathogenic bacteria.

Materials and Methods

Materials

The latex samples of *F. alba* and *F. carica* used in this study were collected in August-2024 from the south-western region of Türkiye (Ortaca, Muğla, Türkiye: 36° 50′ 20″ N, 28° 45′ 52″ E). The latex fluids were obtained by squeezing the sap from the stems of unripe green fruits. The samples were stored in two separate brown glass bottles with droppers at +4°C in a refrigerator until the experimental analysis was completed.

Test Microorganisms

In the present study, the bacteria recommended by the European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing (EUCAST) and known for their sensitivity were used.¹⁰ Gram-negative bacteria; Escherichia coli (ATCC Klebsiella pneumoniae (ATCC 25922), 70063), Acinetobacter baumannii (ATCC 17978), and Pseudomonas aeruginosa (ATCC 27853); Gram-positive bacteria; Staphylococcus aureus (ATCC 29213) and Enterococcus faecalis (ATCC 29212) ant the yeast-like fungus Candida albicans (ATCC 10231) were used.

Microorganism Inoculums

The bacterial cultures were prepared overnight on 5% sheep blood agar at 37°C, while yeast cultures were cultivated on yeast peptone agar at the same temperature for 48 hours. Bacterial colonies from these young cultures were diluted in sterile saline solutions (0.9% NaCl) to adjust the McFarland standard of No. 0.5 (~10⁸ colony-forming units (CFU)/mL) for bacterial suspensions and (~10⁷ CFU/mL) for yeast suspensions.

Antimicrobial Test Discs

The latex samples, stored in a refrigerator (Arçelik, Türkiye) at +4°C, were allowed to reach room temperature for 30 minutes, alongside blank antibiotic discs (Bioanalyse, Türkiye). The latex samples were then filtered through sterile filters with a pore size of 0.22 μ m (IsoLab, Germany). Subsequently, 200 μ L of each latex sample was applied to sterile antibiotic discs with a diameter of 6 mm, which were placed in sterile petri dishes (FıratMed, Türkiye). The discs were permitted to absorb the latex fluids at room temperature for 15 minutes before being stored at +4°C for an additional 45 minutes.¹¹

Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing

The standard disc diffusion method recommended by EUCAST was employed to assess the antibacterial and antifungal activities.^{11,12} Bacterial suspensions were inoculated onto Mueller Hinton Agar (MHA) (Merck,

Germany) medium. After a 15-minute absorption period, latex-impregnated discs were placed on the inoculated media, with four discs placed in each culture plate. Antibiotic discs, including Ampicillin (20 μ g/disc) (Bioanalyse, Türkiye), and Trimethoprim (25 μ g/disc) (Bioanalyse, Türkiye), served as positive controls for bacterial growth, while Fluconazole (25 μ g/disc) (Bioanalyse, Türkiye) was utilized as a positive control for yeast. Blank antibiotic discs acted as negative controls. All plates were incubated at 37°C for 18 to 24 hours. Each test was conducted in triplicate. Figure 1 illustrates the experimental protocol for testing the antimicrobial activity of *F. alba* and *F. carica* latex.



Figure 1. Schematic diagram of the antimicrobial activity test protocol for F. alba and F. carica latex. (The figure was created by Servier and is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 Unported License).

	Diameter of Inhibition Zone* (mm)							
Microorganisms	Ficus alba		Ficus carica					
	Z ₁	Z ₂	Z ₃	Z _x	Z 1	Z ₂	Z ₃	Z _x
Escherichia coli	12	14	14	13.3 ±1.15	14	13	10	12.3±2.08
Staphylococcus aureus	13	11	11	11.6±1.15	11	12	13	12±1.0
Klebsiella pneumoniae	9	10	8	9±1.0	11	11	9	10.3±1.15
Acinetobacter baumannii	8	9	8	8.3±0.57	9	9	10	9.3±0.57
Pseudomonas aeruginosa	10	10	9	9.6±0.57	11	9	10	10±1.0
Enterococcus faecalis	9	10	8	9±1.0	10	10	8	9.3±1.15
Candida albicans	14	16	14	14.6±1.15	15	15	16	15.3±0.57

Table 1. Antimicrobial Activities of Ficus alba and Ficus carica Latex (Mean ± SEM)

Z: Zone, Z_x: Arithmetic mean of zones, (Mean ±SEM, mm), *Diameter of inhibition zones including the diameter of the disc (6 mm)

Evaluation of Test Results

After the incubation period, the inhibition zone diameters surrounding the latex discs were measured in millimeters (mm) using a ruler. The diameter of the discs (6 mm) was factored into the measurements. The average inhibition zone for each type of latex was then calculated.

Statistical Analysis

The data obtained from this study were analyzed using the GraphPad-Prism (v10.0) software (Boston, USA). Arithmetic means and standard deviations were used to report the results.

Results

In the present study, it was observed that the latex of *F. alba* and *F. carica* exhibited significant antimicrobial activity against the tested microorganisms. The inhibition zone diameters for *F. alba* were as follows: *E. coli* (13.3 mm), *S. aureus* (11.6 mm), *K. pneumoniae* (9 mm), *A. baumannii* (8.3 mm), *P. aeruginosa* (9.6 mm), *E. faecalis* (9 mm), and *C. albicans* (14.6 mm). The inhibition zone diameters for *F. carica* were as follows: *E. coli* (12.3 mm), *S. aureus* (12 mm), *K. pneumoniae* (10.3 mm), *A. baumannii* (9.3 mm), *P. aeruginosa* (10 mm), *E. faecalis* (9.3 mm), and *C. albicans* (15.3 mm). The results of the antimicrobial activity are presented in Table 1.

The strongest antimicrobial activity for both types of latex was observed against *C. albicans.* Among the bacterial species tested, the most potent antibacterial activity was noted against *E. coli*, while the weakest activity was observed against *A. baumannii*. The antimicrobial activity of *F. carica* latex was stronger than that of *F. alba*. The antimicrobial activities of *F. alba* and *F. carica* latex are shown in Figures 2 and 3.



Figure 2. Antimicrobial Activities of Ficus alba Latex Samples. The values represent the means ± standard deviation of data independent experiments.





Figure 3. Antimicrobial Activities of Ficus carica Latex Samples. The values represent the means ± standard deviation of data independent experiments.

Discussion

The development of antimicrobial resistance to conventional antimicrobial agents used in the treatment of infectious diseases is an escalating concern. The rise in antimicrobial resistance among pathogenic bacteria complicates infection management, prolongs hospital stays, and increases morbidity and mortality rates. Consequently, this situation has resulted in significant economic losses for healthcare systems. The resistance to conventional antibiotics, coupled with the lengthy and costly process of developing new antimicrobial drugs, has prompted scientists to explore alternative agents with antimicrobial potential. In particular, the emergence of MDR pathogens has spurred the investigation of a variety of alternative antimicrobial agents for therapeutic applications. In this context, agents with minimal side effects and toxicity are being prioritized in research as potential alternative antimicrobial solutions.^{13,14}

In this study, the antibacterial and antifungal activities of *F. alba* and *F. carica* latex samples were investigated using the disc diffusion method. The findings indicated that the antimicrobial activity of *F. carica* latex was stronger than that of *F. alba*. For both types of latex, antifungal activity was observed to be higher than antibacterial activity. The results of this study are largely consistent with both national and international research.¹⁵⁻¹⁸ In a study investigating the antibacterial activity of *F. carica* latex using the disc diffusion method, the standard test microorganisms were employed, similar to our study, and an inhibition zone diameter ranging from 10.16 to 14.5 mm was observed. It has been stated that *F. carica* latex can be regarded as an antibacterial agent against infections caused by test organisms.¹⁹ Raskovic et al. tested the antifungal activities of *F. carica* latex at different times of the year, reporting that latex collected in the spring exhibited higher antifungal activity than that collected in the summer.²⁰

Aref et al. reported significant antimicrobial inhibition against human pathogens for four distinct species of *F. carica* in their study. Similar to our study, they demonstrated the most potent antimicrobial activity against *C. albicans*.⁶ In a study investigating the antibacterial and antibiofilm activities of *F. carica* extracts formulated as nanoparticles, the most significant antibacterial effect was observed against *P. aeruginosa*, which contrasts with the findings of our study.²¹ Rashid et al. investigated the latex and leaf extracts of *F. carica* and observed strong antibacterial and antifungal activity, which is consistent with our study. They reported that the antifungal activity was higher than the antibacterial activity.⁸

In the literature, it has been observed that there are more studies on the biological properties of *F. carica* compared to *F. alba*.²² Akarca and Tomar reported that the antimicrobial activity of *F. carica* was higher than that of *F. alba* in their research involving the latex of both species, which is consistent with the findings of our study.⁹ Studies have reported that *F. carica* has a higher glucose content than *F. alba*.²³ Nafis et al. investigated the combinational antimicrobial activity of *F. carica* leaf essential oil and conventional antibiotics in their study. They found that, in the presence of this combination, the Minimum Inhibition Concentration (MIC) value decreased significantly by 1 to 16-fold, particularly against Grampositive bacteria, indicating a synergistic interaction.⁴

Limitations

The phytochemical composition of plants comprises various bioactive components. Although this study demonstrated the antimicrobial potential of *F. alba* and *F. carica* latex, a phytochemical analysis of these latexes should be conducted to identify the specific biological components responsible for their antimicrobial activity. Further research is necessary to ascertain the phytochemical composition of *Ficus sp.* latex.

Conclusion

The results of this study demonstrate the significant antimicrobial activity of *F. alba* and *F. carica* latex. Given the rising issue of antimicrobial resistance, these latexes may serve as alternative agents in the treatment of microbial infections. In the present era, where the search for alternative agents to conventional commercial antimicrobials continues unabated, it is critical to determine the phytochemical content and active biochemical components of these latexes through chemometric analyses. Further studies should investigate the phytochemical composition, potential toxic effects and possible combinational-synergistic interactions with conventional antibiotics.

Ethics Committee Approval

This study does not require approval from an Ethics Committee.

Acknowledgment

The figure was created using pictures from Servier Medical Art (Servier Medical Art; https://smart.servier.com/) by Servier is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 Unported License (https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/).

Declaration of Competing and Financial Interest/Funding

The author declare that they have no known competing financial interests or personal relationships that could be perceived as influencing the work reported in this paper. No funding.

References

- Ayar A, Karacaoğlan Ç. İncir sütü fisin lateks. Uluslararası Anadolu Ziraat Mühendisliği Bilimleri Dergisi. 2023;5(1):12-20.
- Lansk EP, Paavilainen HM, Pawlus AD, Newman RA. *Ficus* spp. (fig): Ethno- botany and potential as anticancer and anti-inflammatory agents. J Ethnopharmacol. 2008;119(2): 195-213.
- Hegazy MM, Mekky RH, Afifi WM, Mostafa AE, Abbas, HS. Composition and Biological Activities of *Ficus carica* Latex. In: Ramadan, M.F. (eds) Fig (*Ficus carica*): Production, Processing, and Properties. Springer, Cham. 2023:597-641.
- Nafis A, Kasrati A, Jamali CA, vd. antioxidative effect and first evidence of synergistic antimicrobial effects of *Ficus carica* (L.) leaf essential oil with conventional antibiotics. Journal of Essential Oil Bearing Plants. 2019;22(5):1289-1298.
- Badgujar SB, Patel VV, Bandivdekar AH, Mahajan RT. Traditional uses, phytochemistry and pharmacology of *Ficus carica*: A review. Pharmaceutical Biology. 2014;52(11):1487-1503.
- Aref HL, Salah KB, Chaumont JP, Fekih A, Aouni M. In vitro antimicrobial activity of four *Ficus carica* latex fractions against resistant human pathogens. Pakistan Journal of Pharmaceutical Sciences. 2010;23(1):53-58.
- Ünlü Ö, Ateş Alkan F, Pastacı Özsobacı N, Özyüksel S, et al. Trabzon ili'nden elde edilen incir ağacı lateks örneklerinin invaziv kandidiyazis etkenlerine karşı antifungal aktivitesinin ve iz element içeriğinin belirlenmesi. Uluslararası Mühendislik ve Saf Bilimler Dergisi. 2021;33(3):499-504.
- Rashid KI, Mahdi NM, Alwan MA, Khalid L. Antimicrobial activity of fig (*Ficus carica* Linn.) leaf extract as compared with latex extract against selected bacteria and fungi. Journal of University of Babylon. 2014;22(5):1620-1626.

- Akarca, G., Tomar, O. Siyah (*Ficus carica*) ve Beyaz (*Ficus alba*) incirlerden elde edilen incir sütlerinin antibakteriyel ve antifungal etkileri. Avrupa Bilim ve Teknoloji Dergisi. 2019;17:1069-1074.
- 10. EUCAST. The European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing EUCAST. https://www.eucast.org/. 2024.
- EUCAST, European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing. European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing. EUCAST disk diffusion method. Version 12.0. 2024. https://www.eucast.org/ast_ of_bacteria/disk_diffusion_methodology.
- Bauer AW, Kirby WM, Sherris JC, Turck M. Antibiotic susceptibility testing by a standardized single disk method. American Journal of Clinical Pathology. 1966;45(4):493–496.
- Şahin AR, Doğruer D, Nazik S, Aktemur A, Öksüz H, Aral M, Ateş S. Hastane kökenli patojenlerde artan antimikrobiyal direnç sorunu: *Acinetobacter baumannii*. OTSBD. 2019;4(2):156-169.
- 14. Çıragil P. Ülkemizde yoğun bakım ünitelerinde antimikrobiyal direnç sorunu. Türk Mikrobiyol Cem Derg. 2016;46(3):97-104.
- 15. Mohammed H, Alzweiri M. Phytochemistry and pharmacological activities of *Ficus carica* latex: a systematic review. Journal of Chinese Pharmaceutical Sciences. 2022;31(2):81-96.
- Belattar H, Himour S, Yahia A. Pytochemical screening and evaluation antimicrobial activity of the methanol extract of *Ficus carica*. Rev. Mex. Cienc. Agríc. 2022;12(1).

- Elhawary SS, Younis IY, El-Bishbishy MH, Khattab AR. LC– MS/MS-based chemometric analysis of phytochemical diversity in 13 *Ficus spp*. (Moraceae): Correlation to their in vitro antimicrobial and in silico quorum sensing inhibitory activities. Industrial Crops and Products. 2018;126(2018):261-271.
- Abdou R, Mojally M, Attia GH. Investigation of bioactivities of endophytes of *Ficus carica* L. Fam Moraceae. Bull Natl Res Cent. 2021;(45)49.
- Al-Yousuf HH. Antibacterial activity of Ficus carica L. extract against six bacterial strains. International Journal of Drug Development & Research. 2012;4(4):259-262.
- 20. Raskovic B, Lazic J, Polovic N. Characterisation of general proteolytic, milk clotting and antifungal activity of *Ficus carica* latex during fruit ripening. Science of Food and Agriculture. 2015;96(2):576-582.
- Khan A, Hussain T, Abdullah Khan MA, Almostafa MM, Younis NS, Yahya G. Antibacterial and antibiofilm activity of *Ficus carica*-mediated calcium oxide (caonps) phytonanoparticles. Molecules. 2023;28(14):5553.
- 22. Salem MZ, Salem AZM, Camacho LM, Ali HM. Antimicrobial activities and phytochemical composition of extracts of *Ficus species:* An overview. Afr. J. Microbiol. Res. 2013;7(33):4207-4219.
- 23. Kıralan M, Kıralan SS. Havran siyah incirinin (*Ficus carica*) şeker ve uçucu aroma bileşimi. Bahçe. 2023:52(2):89-94.



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Unveiling the Prognostic Potential of *SLC2A* Gene Family in Glioblastoma Multiforme Using Bioinformatics Approaches

Ayca Tas^{1,a,*}, Yavuz Silig^{2,b}

¹ Department of Nutrition and Dietetics, Faculty of Health Sciences, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Sivas, Türkiye

² Department of Biochemistry, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Sivas, Türkiye

*Corresponding author

Research Article	ABSTRACT
	Objective: Glioblastomas (GBMs) are invasive and metastatic cancers with very low overall survival rates.
History	Therefore, it is very important to propose a new biomarker for GBM diagnosis and prognosis. For this purpose,
	we aimed to investigate the prognostic potential of the <i>SLC2A</i> gene family, which has great importance in cancer,
Received: 13/12/2024	in GBM.
Accepted: 23/12/2024	Methods: Solute carrier 2A (SLC2A) gene family expression levels, methylation and overall survival rates were
	analyzed with TCGA, GEPIA and UALCAN databases. Mutations were evaluated with Kaplan-Meier Plot and UCSC
	Xena database. Protein-protein interactions were analyzed with String database.
	Results: No statistically significant mutation was detected in the SLC2A gene family. As a result of the analysis,
	high expression in SLC2A1 and SLC2A5 genes and decrease in SLC2A6 gene expression were found to be
	statistically significant. Hypermethylation was detected in the promoter regions of SLC2A1, SLC2A2, SLC2A3 and
	SLC2A5 genes, while hypomethylation was detected in SLC2A4 and SLC2A6 genes. The increase in SLC2A3 gene
	expression was associated with the overall survival rate of the patients.
	Conclusion: SLC2A1, SLC2A5 and SLC2A6 gene up-regulation may be a biomarker in the diagnosis of GBM, and
	SLC2A3 may be a marker in prognosis.

Copyright

\odot \odot \odot

This work is licensed under Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License

Keywords: Glioblastoma, SLC2A Genes, Bioinformatics

Biyoinformatik Yaklaşımlar Kullanılarak Glioblastoma Multiform'da SLC2A Gen Ailesinin Prognostik Potansiyelinin Ortaya Çıkarılması

Araştırma Makalesi	ÖZ					
	Amaç: Glioblastomalar (GBM'ler) ço	ok düşük genel sağkalım oranlarına sah	ip invaziv ve metastatik kanserlerdir.			
Süreç	Bu nedenle, GBM tanısı ve prognozu için yeni bir biyobelirteç önermek çok önemlidir. Bu amaçla, kanserde b					
		in GBM'deki prognostik potansiyelini ar				
Geliş: 13/12/2024	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	2A) gen ailesi ekspresyon düzeyleri, m				
Kabul: 23/12/2024		arı ile analiz edildi. Mutasyonlar Kaplan				
	0	tkileşimleri String veri tabanı ile analiz				
	•	tiksel olarak anlamlı bir mutasyon sapt				
	.	syon ve SLC2A6 gen ekspresyonunda				
		ve SLC2A5 genlerinin promotör bölge on saptandı. SLC2A3 gen ekspresyonu				
	oranı ile ilişkili bulundu.	on saptandi. SECZAS gen ekspresyondi	nuaki artış nastaların gener sag kalını			
Telif Hakkı	-	geninin yukarı regülasyonu GBM tanısın	da hir hivohelirtec olahilir ve SIC243			
	prognozda bir belirteç olabilir.					
Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf						
4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı						
Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.						
, ,						
	Anahtar Kelimeler: Glioblastoma, Sl	LC2A Genleri, Biyoinformatik				
🔕 aycatas@cumhuriyet.edu.tr.	0000-0002-7132-1325	boostilig@cumhuriyet.edu.tr	10000-00020562-7457			
	0 0	ene Family in Glioblastoma Multiforme L	Jsing Bioinformatics Approaches,			
Cumhuriye	et Medical Journal, 2024;46(4): 259-269	9				

Introduction

Glioblastomas (GBMs) are the most common and malignant brain tumors in the world. Patients have a low survival rate¹. Especially the 5-year rate of survival of glioblastoma multiforme (GBM) is low in elderly patients. The prognosis of GBM varies according to age and pathological type. The World Health Organization (WHO) has classified central nervous system (CNS) gliomas as low-grade and high-grade². It has a higher prevalence in men than in women and in Caucasians than in other ethnicities³. Despite the development of modern approaches to the treatment of GBM, it remains a fatal disease with an extremely poor prognosis⁴. A large number of different genetic and molecular changes occur in GBM during its development. There are many important signaling pathways that lead to the growth and progression of the brain tumor⁵.

The increased glucose uptake by cancer cells is called the Warburg effect. Numerous investigations have demonstrated that many cancers overexpress glucose transporter proteins⁶. Overexpression of glucose transporter proteins meets the energy requirements of tumor cells. It also provides cancer cells with sufficient precursor molecules for aerobic glycolysis. Thus, the ATP needs of tumor cells are met⁷. In human cells, glucose transport is mediated by the solute carrier 2A (SLC2A) family. SLC2As are also called the glucose transporter or GLUT family⁸. Based on sequence similarity, the SLC2A1-SLCA4 (GLUT1-4), and SLC2A14 (GLUT14) are group I GLUTs; SLC2A5 (GLUT5), SLC2A7 (GLUT7), SLC2A9 (GLUT9), and SLC2A11 (GLUT11) are group II GLUTSs; and SLC2A6 (GLUT6), SLC2A8 (GLUT8), SLC2A10 (GLUT10), SLC2A12 (GLUT12), and SLC2A13 (GLUT13) are group III9. SLC2A family proteins have 12 transmembrane regions, one N-linked glycosylation site, and a cytoplasmic linker domain¹⁰. Almost all cells in the human body expression the SLC2A1 gene. The most crucial glucose transporter in the muscle, neurological system, brain and other tissues and organs is this protein. Maintaining a balanced physiological metabolism is crucial for human health¹¹. Nevertheless, SLC2A1 is also crucial for the metabolic function of cancer cells. For cancer cells to continue growing and spreading, they must ingest an excessive amount of glucose. High protein expression of SLC2A1 in cells may mean carcinogenesis¹². SLC2A1, SLC2A2, SLC2A3, and SLC2A4 proteins stimulate glucose uptake by cancer cells, erythrocytes, pancreatic β-cells, neurons, cells of the blood-brain barrier, endothelial, fat and muscle cells¹³. Cancers of the endometrium, liver, breast, lung and stomach can grow and spread as a result of SLC2A1 overexpression 14-18. In one study, it was predicted that SLC2A1 might also be associated with GBM prognosis¹⁹. It has been observed that elevated SLC2A2 expression is linked to insulin secretion, glucose concentration, autonomic nervous system activity, and the control of body temperature and feeding²⁰. According to earlier research, tumor cells use the SLC2A protein to transfer glucose to intracellular reserves in order to meet their high energy requirements. This implies that the invasiveness and development of tumors may be related to the expression of distinct SLC2A subtypes²¹. Higher overall survival in cases of breast and liver cancer as well other cancers is positively correlated with as overexpression of SLC2A222. The SLC2A3 protein is of major importance in intracellular glucose transport in glycolysis. Glycolytic activity results in an elevated metabolic rate and increased glucose uptake, meeting the increased energy demands of tumor cell proliferation^{23,24}. Overexpression of SLC2A3 has been associated with poorer clinical outcomes, including increased invasion, larger tumor size, advanced pathological stage, tumor recurrence, and vascular embolization²⁵. In addition, SLC2A3 leads to changes in the tumor microenvironment through activation of macrophage infiltration, worsening the prognosis in gastric and breast cancer²⁶. SLC2A3 has a high affinity for glucose and has been found to have increased expression in patients with brain tumors²⁷. SLC2A3 expression level has a significant association with the pathological grading of glioma tumors²⁸. The association between SLC2A4 overexpression and many types of cancer remains unclear²⁹. However, according to the TCGA database, SLC2A4 is a favorable prognostic factor for breast cancer³⁰. Davidson et al (1992) reported that SLC2A5 is expressed in the brush border membrane of human small intestinal enterocytes³¹. Burant et al (1992) stated that SLC2A5 is a fructose transporter and may be responsible for fructose uptake from the lumen of the small intestine³². Doege et al (2000) showed that SLC2A6 was overexpressed in COS-7 cells and had high glucose transport activity³³.

In this study, we aimed to investigate the expression and methylation levels of *SLC2A1- SLC2A6* genes belonging to the *SLC2A* family in human GBM tissue and healthy tissue samples using The Cancer Genome Atlas (TCGA) and UALCAN databases, to determine the mutation rates in these genes using Kaplan-Meier Plot and UCSC Xena databases, and finally to determine protein-protein interactions using String databases. There is no study on GBM and *SLC2A* gene families in the literature.

Material and Methods

Sampling and Data Extraction

This is a bioinformatics study planned to reveal the relationship between GBM and *SLC2A1*, *SLC2A2*, *SLC2A3*, *SLC2A4*, *SLC2A5* and *SLC2A6* genes and proteins belonging to the *SLC2A* gene family. Data from GBM patient and control groups were obtained using TCGA (https://www.cancer.gov/tcga) databases for analysis in the study. Ethics committee approvals of the patients were obtained within the scope of the Cancer Genome Project. Access to GBM patient and control group data was provided from the TCGA database on 08.12.2024.

Gene expression, Methylation and Survival analysis

Expression, methylation and survival data of GBM patient and control groups were analyzed using TCGA (https://www.cancer.gov/tcga), GEPIA database (http://gepia.cancer-pku.cn/), UALCAN database (https://ualcan.path.uab.edu/analysis.html).

Mutation analysis

Mutations from GBM patients were analyzed using Kaplan-Meier Plot (https://kmplot.com/analysis/) and UCSC Xena databases (https://xena.ucsc.edu/).

Protein-Protein Interaction

The interactions of SLC2A1-SLC2A6 proteins with each other and with different proteins were analyzed using the String database (https://string-db.org/).

Statistical Analysis

In the evaluation of the data of our study, the expression relationship between GBM and control tissues was evaluated with One-Way ANOVA test using UALCAN databases. Methylation analyses were analyzed with Student's t-test using UALCAN databases. Survival rates of patients were evaluated using UALCAN database. Mutation analyses were analyzed using Kaplan-Meier Plot and UCSC Xena databases. A log-rank *p*-value below 0.05 was considered statistically significant.

Results

Expression level of SLC2A family genes in GBM

Expression levels of SLC2A1-SLC2A6 genes in GBM tumor and healthy control tissues were analyzed using TCGA and GEPIA databases. As a result of the analysis, no statistically significant relationship was observed in SLC2A2, SLC2A3 and SLC2A4 genes. However, the difference between GBM tumor tissue and healthy tissue in SLC2A1, SLC2A5 and SLC2A6 genes was found to be significant (T=163, N=207, p<0.005) (Figure 1). The expression level of SLC2A1 gene in tumor tissue was determined to be higher compared to the healthy control group, but this significant difference in expression level was not found to be associated with the survival rate of the patients (p=0.95) (Figure 2). When we evaluated SLC2A2 gene expression, it was determined that the expression level in tumor tissue was similar to the healthy control tissue and no significant relationship was detected. The patient's survival rate was not shown to be substantially correlated with this relationship in expression level (p=0.68) (Figure 2). SLC2A3 gene expression was found to be higher in tumor tissue compared to the control group. There was no statistical significance in this difference. However, the survival rates of patients with high SLC2A3 expression were found to be statistically significant (p=0.033) (Figure 2). *SLC2A4* gene expression level was lower in tumor tissue compared to the control group, but this difference was not statistically significant (p=0.96) (Figure 2). *SLC2A5* gene expression level was found to be higher in tumor tissue. This difference was statistically significant. This statistical difference in expression level is not associated with the survival rate of the patients (p=0.60) (Figure 2). When we evaluated the *SLC2A6* gene, although the decrease in expression level in the tumor tissue was found to be significant, it was not found to be associated with the survival rate of the patients (p=0.35). (Figure 2).

Expression levels of *SLC2A1-SLC2A6* genes and other different genes associated with GBM are given in Figure 3. According to Microarray analysis results, *SLC2A1*, *SLC2A3* and *SLC2A5* gene expression levels were determined to be higher in GBM tumor tissue compared to the control group (Figure 3).

Methylation level of SLC2A family genes in GBM

Promoter methylation levels of the *SLC2A* gene family in GBM tumor tissue and healthy control tissue are given in Figure 4. While hypermethylation was observed in *SLC2A1*, *SLC2A2*, *SLC2A3* and *SLC2A5* genes in GBM tumor tissue, hypomethylation was observed in *SLC2A4* and *SLC2A6* genes.

Mutation Analysis

Somatic mutation (Single Nucleotide Polymorphisms and small INDELS-Ensemble somatic mutation Variant) analysis in *SLC2A1*, *SLC2A2*, *SLC2A3*, *SLC2A4*, *SLC2A5* and *SLC2A6* genes in GBM patients was performed in 381 individuals. Five patients with mutations in the SLC2A1 gene and two patients with mutations in *SLC2A2*, *SLC2A3*, *SLC2A4* and *SLC2A5* genes were identified. Only one patient with mutations in the *SLC2A6* gene was identified. No statistical significance was found between those with or without mutations (p<0.05) (Figure 5).

Protein-Protein Interaction

The interactions of SLC2A1-SLC2A6 proteins with other proteins were analyzed using the String database (Figure 6). As a result of the analysis, the proteins with the highest homology scores with these proteins were Cellular tumor antigen p53 (Tp53), Hexokinase-4 (GCK), Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 14 (SLC2A14), Ras-related protein Rab-10 (RAB10), Carbonic anhydrase 6 (CA6), MFS domaincontaining protein (SLC2A11-2), respectively (Table 1). When the molecular function of SLC2A family proteins was examined, it was determined that they had the highest Glucose transmembrane transporter activity, the highest Glucose import during the biological process, and when evaluated in terms of KEGG pathways, they were associated with the highest rate of insulin resistance (Figure 7).



Figure 1.2. Comparison of UALCAN of the high and low expressions of SLC2A1-SLC2A6 in TCGA GBM cohort (p<0.05).



Figure 1.2.



Figure 2.1. A) Comparison of UALCAN survival curves of the high and low expressions of SLC2A1- SLC2A6 in TCGA GBM cohort (p<0.05). Red line indicates the high expressions of mRNA; green line indicates the low expressions of mRNA. B) Expression of SLC2A gene family across TCGA tumors. Red column: GMB, Blue column: normal tissue.



Figure 2.2



0 5 10 15 0 5 10 15

Figure 3. Microarray analysis results of SLC2A1-SLC2A6 gene expressions in relation to other genes. Data were analyzed according to UALCAN and TCGA database.



Figure 4. Promoter methylation level of SLC2A- SLC2A6 genes.



Figure 5. SLC2A1- SLC2A6 genes were analyzed with Kaplan Meier Somatic Mutation (Single Nucleotide Polymorphisms (SNPs) and Small INDELs)-Ensemble Somatic Variant.

Proteins	Proteins Associated	Predicted functional proteins	Homology scor
LC2A1	TP53	Cellular tumor antigen p53	0.967
LC2A1	SLC2A4	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 4	0.909
LC2A1	SLC2A2	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 2	0.906
LC2A1	HIF1A	Hypoxia-inducible factor 1-alpha	0.902
LC2A1	BSG	Basigin	0.900
LC2A1	EPAS1	Endothelial PAS domain-containing protein 1	0.888
LC2A1	STOM	Erythrocyte band 7 integral membrane protein	0.880
LC2A1	SLC5A1	Sodium/glucose cotransporter 1	0.874
LC2A1	LDHA	Lactate dehydrogenase A	0.863
LC2A1	CA9	Carbonic anhydrase 9	0.849
LC2A2	GCK	Hexokinase-4	0.961
LC2A2	HNF1A	Hepatocyte nuclear factor 1-alpha	0.954
LC2A2	INS	Insulin A chain	0.942
_C2A2	TP53	Cellular tumor antigen p53	0.926
.C2A2	SLC2A1	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 1	0.906
C2A2	SLC2A5	Sodium/glucose cotransporter 1	0.899
C2A2	GCG	Glicentin-related polypeptide	0.876
_C2A2	NEUROD1	Neurogenic differentiation factor 1	0.866
_C2A2	NKX6-1	Homeobox protein Nkx-6.1	0.862
C2A2	NEUROG3	Neurogenin-3	0.854
_C2A3	SLC2A14	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 14	0.868
LC2A3	CREB1	Cyclic AMP-responsive element-binding protein 1	0.817
C2A3	MECP2	Methyl-CpG-binding protein 2	0.781
LC2A3	HK1	Hexokinase-1	0.737
LC2A3	HIF1A	Hypoxia-inducible factor 1-alpha	0.736
C2A3	PFKFB3	6-phosphofructo-2-kinase/fructose-2,6-bisphosphatase 3	0.736
C2A3	LDHA	Lactate dehydrogenase A	0.730
C2A3	SLC16A3	Monocarboxylate transporter 4	0.730
.C2A3	HK2	Hexokinase-2	0.711
_C2A3	PKM	Pyruvate kinase	0.689
		-	
LC2A4	RAB10	Ras-related protein Rab-10	0.984
LC2A4	INS	Insulin A chain	0.977
LC2A4	RAB14	Ras-related protein Rab-14	0.973
LC2A4	TBC1D4	TBC1 domain family member 4	0.969
LC2A4	RAB8A	Ras-related protein Rab-8A	0.968
LC2A4	ASPSCR1	Tether containing UBX domain for GLUT4	0.968
LC2A4	RAB2A	Ras-related protein Rab-2A	0.955
LC2A4	VAMP2	Vesicle-associated membrane protein 2	0.945
LC2A4	IRS1	Insulin receptor substrate 1	0.940
LC2A4	PPARG	Peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor gamma	0.934
LC2A5	CA6	Carbonic anhydrase 6	0.866
LC2A5	SLC5A1	Sodium/glucose cotransporter 1	0.861
LC2A5	KHK	Ketohexokinase	0.796
LC2A5	CA3	Carbonic anhydrase 3	0.764
	ENO1		0.745
LC2A5		Alpha-enolase	
LC2A5	SLC22A12	Solute carrier family 22 member 12	0.731
LC2A5	SLC15A1	Solute carrier family 15 member 1	0.664
.C2A5	TAS1R3	Taste receptor type 1 member 3	0.618
_C2A5	G6PC3	Glucose-6-phosphatase 3	0.611
C2A5	G6PC2	Glucose-6-phosphatase 2	0.607
_C2A6	SLC2A11-2	MFS domain-containing protein	0.849
C2A6	SLC2A11	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 11	0.525
LC2A6	SLC2A3	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 3	0.512
LC2A6	SLC22A8	Solute carrier family 22 member 8	0.475
LC2A6	SLC2A7	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 7	0.472
LC2A6	SLC2A1	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 1	0.469
LC2A6	SLC2A2	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 2	0.467
20200		Dihydrodiol dehydrogenase	0.466
10246			
LC2A6 LC2A6	DHDH SLC2A5	Solute carrier family 2, facilitated glucose transporter member 5	0.465



Figure 6. String analysis of known and predicted protein-protein interactions with proteins SLC2A-SLC2A6. Red line indicates evidence of fusion; green line indicates neighborhood evidence; blue line indicates association evidence; purple line indicates experimental evidence; yellow line indicates text mining evidence; light blue line indicates database evidence; black line indicates co-expression evidence.



Figure 7. Diagrams of the molecular function, biological process, and KEGG pathways of SLC2A1-SLC2A6 proteins

Discussion

Gliomas are classified as grades I to IV according to the level of malignancy determined by their histopathological type. Gliomas with a grade I malignancy level have low proliferative potential and are related to lesions that can be treated with surgical procedures. In contrast, grades II to IV gliomas are highly malignant and invasive. GBM is the most aggressive, invasive and undifferentiated tumor type. GBM is defined as grade IV by WHO^{34,35}. Since GBM is aggressive and invasive, early diagnosis is necessary to increase the survival rate of patients. Therefore, new potential biomarkers are needed for the diagnosis and prognosis of GBM. The SLC2A gene family may be an important biomarker in GBM. This study is significant since it is the first to use the TCGA database to ascertain the level of expression of SLC2A family genes in 207 normal tissues and 163 GBM tumor tissues. Based on our research, SLC2A1, SLC2A2, SLC2A3, and SLC2A5 genes were significantly upregulated in GBM as a result of gene expression analysis. However, SLC2A4 and SLC2A6 genes were downregulated. Expression levels of SLC2A family members are increased in different tumors, thus indicating the potential oncogenic effect of the SLC2A family³⁶. According to studies, SLC2A1 has a strong affinity for mannose, galactose, and glucose. Additionally, this transporter has been demonstrated to be strongly expressed at the blood-brain barrier, where it controls the rate at which glucose enters the brain. In addition, high expression of SLC2A1 has been detected in erythrocytes, which rely solely on glycolysis for ATP production, and in the placenta, where SLC2A1-null mice have been shown to utilize glucose extensively, resulting in embryonic lethality³⁷. The positive expression rate of SLC2A1 can approach 50% in a variety of malignant tumor cells, such as those found in the breast, liver, pancreas, ovary, lung, esophagus, brain, kidney, skin, endometrial, colon and cervical regions. Thus, the degree of hypoxia, invasion, and metastasis, as well as the proliferation of malignant tumors, may be associated with SLC2A1³⁸. As a result of the analysis, we found that SLC2A1 gene expression levels were significantly higher in GBM patients. In addition, we detected hypermethylation in the promoter region. Nevertheless, there was no correlation between the patients' rate and this elevated survival expression or hypermethylation. The primary hepatic tissue sugar transporter, SLC2A2, has a decreased affinity for glucose³⁹. In a study conducted by Yun et al. (2017) in patients with hepatocellular cancer, SLC2A2 was determined to be associated with clinical stages and was independently associated with the survival rate of patients⁴⁰. In our analysis, the increase in SLC2A2 gene expression level in GBM tumor tissue was not found to be significant. However, hypermethylation was detected in the promoter region. The increase in expression level was not associated with the survival rate of the patients. Recent studies have shown that SLC2A3 levels are increased in circulating tumor cells that tend to metastasize to the brain. In addition, SLC2A3 is essential for tumor cells to survive in the brain⁴¹. Additionally, it has been noted that a higher risk of metastasis in head and neck and breast malignancies is positively connected with elevated SLC2A3 gene expression⁴². In the analysis, the increase in SLC2A3 gene expression level in GBM tumor tissue was not significant and hypermethylation was 268

detected in the promoter region. Although it was not significant, the increase in expression level was found to be associated with the survival rate of the patients. In the study of Shi et al., SLC2A4 expression was significantly reduced in breast cancer and hypermethylation in the promoter region was detected⁴³. Similarly, we noted a decrease in GBM tumor tissue in our study. However, this decrease was not significant. This decrease in expression level was not found to be associated with the survival rate of the patients. Groenendyk et al. reported that they stopped cell proliferation, migration and metastasis by blocking SLC2A5 fructose transport. In addition, they found that the localization and structure of mitochondria in cancer cells with suppressed SLC2A5 gene played a role in the metastasis of cancer cells⁴³. SLC2A5 expression is elevated in metastatic liver lesions, lung tumors, brain, colon, testicular, uterine and breast carcinoma⁴⁴. In this study, SLC2A5 gene expression level was significantly increased in GBM tumor tissue. Hypermethylation was detected in the promoter region. However, the increase in expression level was not found to be associated with the survival rate of the patients SLC2A6 overexpression can cause mitochondrial damage, stop cancer cells from proliferating, and cause tumor cells to undergo apoptosis⁴⁵. SLC2A6 gene expression level was significantly decreased and hypomethylation was detected in the promoter region. However, the increase in expression level was not found to be associated with the survival rate of the patients.

Conclusion

Consequently, we believe that SLC2A1, SLC2A5 and SLC2A6 may be useful prognostic biomarkers for GBM by showing the association of SLC2A family genes expression with GBM in this study. Although the increase in expression level was not significant, SLC2A3 expression was found to be associated with the survival rate of patients. Therefore, it is thought that the increase in SLC2A1, SLC2A5 and SLC2A6 gene expression may be a biomarker in the diagnosis of GBM, and SLC2A3 may be a marker in prognosis.

References

- 1. Weller M, Wick W, Aldape K, Brada M, Berger M, Pfister S. M, Sutupp P, Reifenberger, G. Glioma. Nature reviews Disease primers. 2015; 1(1): 1-18.
- Lou J, Hao Y, Lin K, Lin K, Lyu Y, Chen M, Wang H, Zou D, Jiang X, 2. Wang R, Jin D, Lam E, Shao S, Liu Q, Yan J, Wang X, Chen P, Zhang B, Jin B. Circular RNA CDR1as disrupts the p53/MDM2 complex to inhibit Gliomagenesis. Mol Cancer; 2020;19:138.
- 3. Qazi M.A, Vora P, Venugopal C, Sidhu S.S, Moffat J, Swanton C, & Singh S.K. Intratumoral heterogeneity: pathways to treatment resistance and relapse in human glioblastoma. Annals of Oncology. 2017; 28(7): 1448-1456.
- 4. Ohka F, Natsume A, Wakabayashi T. Current trends in targeted therapies for glioblastoma multiforme. Neurol Res Int. 2012; 2012: 878425.
- 5. Network, TCGAR. Correction: Corrigendum: Comprehensive genomic characterization defines human glioblastoma genes and core pathways. Nature. 2013; 494(7438): 506-506.
- 6. Chai YJ, Yi JW, Oh SW, Kim YA, Yi KH, Kim JH, Lee KE. Upregulation of SLC2 (GLUT) family genes is related to poor survival outcomes in papillary thyroid carcinoma: Analysis of data from the Cancer Genome Atlas. Surgery. 2017; 161(1):188-194.

- Ancey P-B, Contat C, Meylan E. Glucose transporters in cancerdfrom tumor cells to the tumor microen vironment. *FEBS J*. 2018;285:2926e43.
- Macheda ML, Rogers S, Best JD. Molecular and cellular regulation of glucose transporter (GLUT) proteins in cancer. J Cell Physiol. 2005;202(3):654–62.
- M. Mueckler, B. Thorens, The SLC2 (GLUT) family of membrane transporters. *Mol Aspects Med*. 2013; 34 (2–3): 121–138.
- Mueckler M, Caruso C, Baldwin SA, Panico M, Blench I, Morris HR, et al. Sequence and structure of a human glucose transporter. *Science* 1985;229:941e5.
- K. Ohtsubo, S. Takamatsu, M.T. Minowa, A. Yoshida, M. Takeuchi, J.D. Marth, Dietary and genetic control of glucose transporter 2 glycosylation promotes insulin secretion in suppressing diabetes. *Cell*. 2005;123 (7): 1307–1321.
- 12. Thorens B, Mueckler M. Glucose transporters in the 21st century. *Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab*. 2010;298:E141e5.
- 13. Chen L.Q, Cheung L.S, Feng L, Tanner W, & Frommer W.B. Transport of sugars. *Annual review of biochemistry*. 84(1), 865-894.
- Pereira K.M.A Chaves, F.N, Viana T.S.A, Carvalho F.S.R, Costa F.W.G, Alves A.P.N.N, Sousa F.B. Oxygen Metabolism in Oral Cancer: HIF and GLUTs (Review). Oncol. Lett. 2013; 6: 311–316.
- Avanzato D, Pupo E, Ducano N, Isella C, Bertalot G, Luise C, Pece S, Bruna A, Rueda O.M, Caldas C, Fiore D, Sapino A, Lanzetti L. High USP6NLLevels in Breast Cancer Sustain Chronic AKT Phosphorylation and GLUT1 Stability Fueling Aerobic Glycolysis. Cancer Res. 2018; 78: 3432–3444.
- Sun H.W, Yu X.J, Wu WC, Chen J, Shi M, Zheng L, Xu J. GLUT1 and ASCT2asPredictors for Prognosis of Hepatocellular Carcinoma. *PLoS ONE*. 2016; 11: e0168907.
- Berlth F, Mönig S, Pinther B, Grimminger P, Maus M, Schlösser H, Plum P, Warnecke-Eberz U, Harismendy O, Drebber U, Bollschweiler E, Hölscher A, Alakus H. Both GLUT-1 and GLUT-14 Are Independent Prognostic Factors in Gastric Adenocarcinoma. Ann. Surg. Oncol. 2015; 22 (Suppl. S3): 822–831.
- Goldman N.A, Katz E.B, Glenn A.S, Weldon R.H, Jones J.G, Lynch U, Fezzari M.J, Runowicz C.D, Goldberg G.L, Charron M.J. GLUT1 and GLUT8 in Endometrium and Endometrial Adenocarcinoma. *Mod. Pathol.* 2006; 19: 1429–1436.
- Komaki S, Sugita Y, Furuta T, Yamada K, Moritsubo M, Abe H, Akiba J, Miyagi N, Nakamura H, Miyoshi H, Ohshima K, Morioka M. Expression of GLUT1 in pseudopalisaded and perivascular tumor cells is an independent prognostic factor for patients with glioblastomas. J Neuropathol Exp Neurol. 2019; 78(5): 389-397.
- Mukhopadhyay P, Ye J, Anderson KM, Roychoudhury S, Rubin EH, Halabi S and Chappell RJ. Log-rank test vs MaxCombo and difference in restricted mean survival time tests for comparing survival under nonproportional hazards in immuno-oncology trials: A systematic review and meta-analysis. *JAMA Oncol.* 2022; 8: 1294-1300.
- Sperduto PW, Yang TJ, Beal K, Pan H, Brown PD, Bangdiwala A, Shanley R, Yeh N, Gaspar LE, Braunstein S, et al. Estimating survival in patients with lung cancer and brain metastases: An update of the graded prognostic assessment for lung cancer using molecular markers (lung-molGPA). JAMA Oncol. 2017; 3: 827-831.
- Medina A, Parween S, Ullsten S, Vishnu N, Siu YT, Quach M, et al. Early deficits in insulin secretion, beta cell mass and islet blood perfusion precede onset of autoimmune type 1 diabetes in BioBreeding rats. Diabetologia. 2018;61(4):896–905.
- 23. Wu T. & Dai Y. Tumor microenvironment and therapeutic response. *Cancer Lett.* 2017; 28: 61–68.
- 24. Hanahan D & Weinberg R. A. Hallmarks of cancer: The next generation. *Cell.* 2011; 144, 646–674.
- Estilo C. L, O-charoenrat P, Talbot S, Socci N, Carlson D.L, Ghossein R, Williams T, Yonekawa Y, Ramanathan Y, Boyle J.O, Kraus D.H, Patel S, Shaha A.R, Wong RJ, Huryn J.M, Shah J.P & Singh B. Oral tongue cancer gene expression profiling: Identification of novel

potential prognosticators by oligonucleotide microarray analysis. BMC Cancer. 2009; 12, 9–26.

- Yao X, He Z, Qin C, Deng X, Bai L, Li G & Shi J. SLC2A3 promotes macrophage infiltration by glycolysis reprogramming in gastric cancer. *Cancer cell inter*. 2020; 20: 1-16.
- 27. Boado RJ, Black KL and Pardridge WM. Gene expression of GLUT3 and GLUT1 glucose transporters in human brain tumors. *Brain Res Mol Brain Res.* 1994; 27: 51-57.
- Zeng K, Ju G, Wang H & Huang J. GLUT1/3/4 as novel biomarkers for the prognosis of human breast cancer. *Translational cancer research*. 2020; 9(4): 2363.
- 29. Szablewski L. Glucose transporters as markers of diagnosis and prognosis in cancer diseases. *Oncol Rev.* 2022;16:561.
- Shi Z, Liu J, Wang F, Li Y. Integrated analysis of solute carrier family-2 members reveals SLC2A4 as an independent favorable prognostic biomarker for breast cancer. *Channels*. 2021;15:555–68.
- Davidson N. O, Hausman A.M. L, Ifkovits C.A, Buse J.B, Gould G.W, Burant C.F, Bell G.I. Human intestinal glucose transporter expression and localization of GLUT5. *Am. J. Physiol.* 1992; 262: C795-C800.
- 32. Burant C.F, Takeda J, Brot-Laroche E, Bell G.I, Davidson N.O. Fructose transporter in human spermatozoa and small intestine is GLUT5. J. Biol. Chem. 1992; 267: 14523-14526.
- Doege H, Bocianski A, Joost H.G, Schurmann A. Activity and genomic organization of human glucose transporter 9 (GLUT9), a novel member of the family of sugar-transport facilitators predominantly expressed in brain and leucocytes. *Biochem. J.* 2001; 350: 771-776, 2000. Note: *Erratum: Biochem. J.* 358: 791-792.
- Louis DN, Ohgaki H, Wiestler OD, Cavenee W.K, Burger P.C, Jouvet A, Scheithauer B.W, Kleihues P. The 2007 WHO classification of tumours of the central nervous system. Acta Neuropathol. 2007; 114: 97-109.
- 35. Jovčevska I, Kočevar N, Komel R. Glioma and glioblastoma-how much do we (not) know?. *Mol Clin Oncol.* 2013; 1: 935-41.
- Gao H, Liang J, Duan J, Chen L, Li H, Zhen T, Zhang F, Dong Y, Shi H, Han A: A prognosis marker SLC2A3 correlates with EMT and immune signature in colorectal cancer. *Front Oncol.* 2021; 11(11): 638099.
- Wang D, Pascual J.M, Yang H, Engelstad K, Mao X, Cheng J, Yoo J, Noebels J.L, De Vivo D.C. A mouse model for Glut-1 haploinsufficiency. Hum. Mol. *Genet*. 2006; 15: 1169–1179.
- Majumdar D, Peng XH, Shin DM. The medicinal chemistry of theragnostics, multimodality imaging and applications of nanotechnology in cancer. *Curr Top Med Chem*. 2010;10(12):1211-26.
- Sandhu S.S, Irwin A.G, Buscombe J.R, Hilson A. J.W, Young H.E, Jarmulowicz M & Kaisary A. V. 21. Metabolic imaging of untreated prostate cancer by positron emission tomography with 18fluorinelabelled deoxyglucose. *Nuclear Med Commun.* 1997; 18(4): 328.
- Kim Y.H, Jeong D.C, Pak K, Han M.E, Kim J.Y, Liangwen L, Kim H, Kim T.W, Kim T.H, Hyun D.W, Oh S.O. SLC2A2 (GLUT2) as a novel prognostic factor for hepatocellular carcinoma [J]. *Oncotarget*. 2017; 8 (40): 68381–68392.
- Boral D, Vishnoi M, Liu HN, Yin W, Sprouse M.L, Scamardo A, Hong D.S, Tan T.Z, Thiery J.P, Chang J.C, Marchetti D. Molecular characterization of breast cancer CTCs associated with brain metastasis. *Nat Commun.* 2017;8(1):196.
- Cosset E, Ilmjarv S, Dutoit V, et al. Glut3 addiction is a druggable vulnerability for a molecularly defined subpopulation of glioblastoma. *Cancer Cell*. 2017;32 (6):856–868.e855.
- Groenendyk J, Stoletov K, Paskevicius T, Li W, Dai N, Pujol M., ... & Michalak M. Loss of the fructose transporter SLC2A5 inhibits cancer cell migration. *Front in Cell and Develop Biol*. 2022; 10: 896297.
- 44. Uldry M, and Thorens B. The SLC2 family of facilitated hexose and polyol transporters. *Pflugers Arch*. 2004; 447: 480–489.
- 45. Dai C, Man Y, Zhang L, Zhang X, Xie C, Wang S, ... & Shi Y. Identifying SLC2A6 as the novel protective factor in breast cancer by TP53-related genes affecting M1 macrophage infiltration. *Apoptosis*. 2024; 1-21.



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Global Research Trends of Gut Microbiota in Gestational Diabetes Mellitus: A Bibliometric and Visualized Analysis

Dilara Ülger Özbek^{1,a,*}, Ecem Demir^{2,b}

¹ Advanced Technology Research and Application Center, Sivas Cumhuriyet University

² Health Services Application and Research Hospital, Statistics, Sivas Cumhuriyet University

Founded: 2004

*Corresponding author

International License

Research Article	ABSTRACT
-	Objective: Gestational Diabetes Mellitus (GDM) is a metabolic condition that imposes a great economic burden
History	on the global scale and poses great risks to the health of both mothers and babies. Studies on the role of
	intestinal microbiota in diabetes are remarkable. This study aims to analyze the trends and basic components in
Received: 15/11/2024	studies investigating the relationship between diabetes and intestinal flora.
Accepted: 17/12/2024	Methods: Publications on intestinal microbiota in GDM were obtained from the Web of Science Core Collection
	database (WoS) on February 14, 2024, covering the period from 2009, when the first study on this subject was
	conducted, to the present. RStudio (Biblioshiny) and VOSviewer (1.6.17) software were used in the bibliometric
	analysis. Editorial material, reviews, and letters were not included in the study.
	Results: A total of 254 articles were obtained in this study. Although the number of publications has been
	increasing since 2017, the most studies on the subject were conducted in 2022 with 56 scientific articles.
	Endocrine metabolism is the field with the most publications. The most frequently used terms, as determined
	by the commonality analysis, are gut microbiota, obesity, and pregnancy.
	Conclusions: This is the first bibliometric analysis on gut microbiota in GDM. Studies on gut microbiota in GDM
	have only been conducted in the last 16 years. Research on GDM and gut microbiota is increasing and attracting
	more and more attention from researchers. In the future, gut microbiota is expected to remain a central focus
Copyright	in diabetes research.
This work is licensed under	
Creative Commons Attribution 4.0	

Keywords: Bibliometric study, gut microbiota, gestational diabetes mellitus

Gestasyonel Diyabet Mellitus'ta Bağırsak Mikrobiyotasının Küresel Araştırma Eğilimleri: Bibliyometrik ve Görselleştirilmiş Analiz

Araştırma Makalesi	ÖZET					
	Amaç: Gestasyonel Diyabet Mellitus (GDM), küresel anlamda büyük ekonomik yük getiren ve hem annelerin hem					
Süreç	de bebeklerin sağlığında büyük riskler oluşturan metabolik bir durumdur. Bağırsak mikrobiyotasının diyabetteki					
	rolü üzerine yapılan araştırmalar dikkat çekicidir. Bu çalışma, diyabetin bağırsak florasıyla bağlantısını araştıran					
Geliş: 15/11/2024	araştırmalardaki eğilimleri ve temel bileşenleri analiz etmeyi amaçlamaktadır.					
Kabul: 17/12/2024	Metot: 14 Şubat 2024'te Web of Science Core Collection veritabanından (WoS) GDM'deki bağırsak mikrobiyotası					
	üzerine yayınlar elde edilerek, bu konudaki ilk çalışmanın yapıldığı 2009 yılından günümüze kadar olan dönemi					
	kapsamaktadır. Bibliyometrik analizde, RStudio (Biblioshiny) ve VOSviewer (1.6.17) yazılımları kullanıldı.					
	Editöryal materyal, derlemeler, mektuplar çalışmaya dahil edilmemiştir.					
	Bulgular: Bu çalışmada toplam 254 makale elde edildi. Yayın sayısı 2017'den bu yana artış eğilimi gösterse de,					
	konuyla ilgili en fazla çalışma 2022'de 56 bilimsel makale ile yapılmıştır. Endokrin metabolizması en fazla yayın					
Telif Hakkı	yapan alandır. Ortak varlık analiziyle belirlendiği üzere en sık kullanılan terimler bağırsak mikrobiyotası, obezite					
	ve gebeliktir.					
	Sonuçlar: Bu, GDM'de bağırsak mikrobiyotası üzerine yapılan ilk bibliyometrik analizdir. GDM'de bağırsak					
Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf	mikrobiyotası üzerine çalışmalar yalnızca son 16 yıldır yürütülmektedir. GDM ve bağırsak mikrobiyotası üzerine					
4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı	yapılan araştırmalar artışta olup araştırmacıların giderek daha fazla ilgisini çekmektedir. İleriye bakıldığında,					
Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.	bağırsak mikrobiyotasının diyabet araştırmaları alanında merkezi bir odak olmaya devam edeceği açıktır.					
	Anahtar Kelimeler: bibliometric analiz, bağırsak mikrobiyotası, Gestasyonel diyabet					
^a 🔄 dilaraulger@cumhuriyet.edu.tr	[10] 0000-0002-6834-020X [10] [10]					
U	r E. Global Research Trends of Gut Microbiota in Gestational Diabetes Mellitus: A Bibliometric and Visualized					
Analysis, C	Cumhuriyet Medical Journal, 2024;46(4): 270-279.					

Introduction

Gestational diabetes mellitus (GDM) is the term for a glucose intolerance that is not noticeable before pregnancy and is identified during the second or third trimester of pregnancy¹. It is an especially prevalent metabolic condition affecting women during pregnancy². Also, approximately 20 million infants are affected by GDM, which is on the rise worldwide and particularly so in low- and middle-income nations ³. GDM is linked to poor outcomes for both mothers and infants. After giving birth, mothers with GDM are prone to experience long-term hyperglycaemia or type 2 diabetes⁴. Additionally, preeclampsia, prenatal hypertension, and additional cardiovascular disorders during pregnancy are linked to GDM co-morbidities ⁵. It is widely believed that the pathophysiological foundation of GDM arises from an aberrant up-regulation of insulin release in relation to the degree of enhanced insulin resistance that is inherent to pregnancy. Multi-endocrine and neurological pathways combine to regulate glucose, leading to a complicated process ⁶. It is commonly recognized that gut dysbiosis affects women who have gestational diabetes mellitus (GDM) 7. Against this backdrop, we will examine the research on the association between gut microbiota and GDM.

'Gut microbiota' refers to beneficial microbial populations that have colonized the gastrointestinal (GI) system. The gut microbiota is more prevalent in the distal colon, in particular ⁸. The creation of short-chain fatty acids, vitamin synthesis, mucosal barrier function, and food digestion are all supported by the gut microorganisms ⁹. Crucially, the gut microbiota's relations with host cells regulate immunological response and host metabolism ¹⁰. Furthermore, a growing body of research suggests that the host's native gut microbiota influences intestinal permeability and could be involved in the emergence of a long-lasting, low-grade inflammatory state that aids in the appearance of chronic metabolic disorders ¹¹. A population imbalance in the gut microbiota, characterized by a rise in pathogenic bacteria and a reduction in beneficial flora, can lead to a number of underlying health conditions, including neurological disorders, allergy diseases, metabolic syndrome, and some kinds of cancer ¹². The connection among microbiota in the intestine, gut dysbiosis, inflammation, obesity, and resistance to insulin during gestation was initially noted by Koren et al 13.

In recent years, research on the relationship between gut microbiota and GDM has gained popularity. In the past, the only methods available for evaluating the gut microbiota for this purpose were bacteriological culture techniques. However, in more recent times, a variety of sophisticated approaches have started to be employed. These days, the methods that clinicians use include bacterial culture, temperature gradient gel electrophoresis, denaturing gradient gel electrophoresis, fluorescence in situ hybridization, DNA microarrays, terminal restriction fragment length polymorphism, microbiome shotgun sequencing, and cloned 16S rRNA gene sequencing for the direct sequencing of 16S rRNA amplicons. ¹⁴. Furthermore, the ELISA technique is used to measure the concentrations of different biomolecules that influence intestinal permeability and upset the balance of microbiota ¹⁵.

Bibliometric analyses are statistical techniques for conducting quantitative investigations using a general literature database ¹⁶. By making predictions about the future frontiers and creating an information map, they may be used to illustrate how a particular knowledge subject has evolved $^{17}\!\!.$ The literature contains bibliometric analyses of GDM. Nevertheless, there are not any research that particularly look at the gut microbiota in GDM in these types of analyses. The bibliometric study we are now undertaking will contribute the first information to the literature in this regard.

Methods

Data Sources and Search Strategy

The present investigation used a bibliometric analyse approach to examine papers published in the Web of Science (WoS) database on gut microbiota in GDM patients. This study's data was collected from the sub-database of the Science Citation Index Expanded (SCI-E), Emerging Sources Citation Index (ESCI) and Social Science Citation Index (SSCI) sourced from the Web of Science Core Collection (WoS) database on 14.02.2024. The search technique included the search query '(TS=(gestational diabetes mellitus) AND TS=(gut microbiota)', and a Boolean search was conducted. A total of 247 publications were found, but when the exclusion criteria were applied, 243 publications that comprised the study were discovered. The data were examined using Vosviewer (1.6.17) software and RStudio (Biblioshiny) 18.

Inclusion Criteria

The data evaluation was undertaken to span the time frame from 2009, that the first research published in this subject, until now in order to attain a holistic interpretation incorporating keywords, titles, and abstracts. The language of publishing was not differentiated, and only "articles," "reviews," and "early presence" research were chosen.

Exclusion Criteria

The analysis of data was carried out by excluding publications from the research, including proceeding paper, letters, corrections, and editorial materials.

Data Statistics and Indicators

Bibliometric mapping is a visual presentation of scientific literature based on quantitative bibliometric data ¹⁹. We used the VOSviewer program, developed by Van Eck and Waltman at the Centre for Science and Technology Research at Leiden University, to construct bibliometric networks to determine the relationships of keywords, authors, institutions and documents. Using Microsoft Excel 2020, the pattern of publication numbers by year was investigated. Diverse nodes in the network graph stand in for diverse factors, including authors, countries, and institutions. The larger the circles, the more frequently publications there are; the circles represent the frequency or quantity of publications. The centrality of a node indicates its location in the knowledge network as well as its effect on other nodes. A high centrality index increases the likelihood that key nodes will form in the network ^{20, 21}.

Results

Database Overview

Descriptive analyses were conducted utilizing Biblioshiny. The primary data insights are depicted in Figure 1.



Figure 1. Main information

A comprehensive analysis of the study of gut microbiota in GDM encompassed 254 publications from 144 distinct sources (including journals, books, etc.) between 2009 and 2024, sourced from the Web of Science (WoS) database. The rate of publication growth stands at 12.69% annually, with an average document age of 3.66 years. On average, each document receives 27.5 citations. Among the 1288 authors, only 6 have published as single authors. Regarding author collaboration in documents, the prevalence of international co-authorship stands at 18.11%.

The Annual Publication Distribution Map Index

Figure 2 illustrates the temporal evolution of document growth in the bibliometric analysis of studies concerning gut microbiota in GDM and an increasing global scientific research interest in.



Figure 2. The annual number of published papers

The publication volume has shown an upward trajectory over the years, with 56 papers already published in 2022, 43 in 2023, 38 in 2021, 30 in 2020, 22 in 2019. Notably, the year 2022 experienced the most pronounced surge in gut microbiota in GDM research.

The distribution of research articles on the intestinal microbiota in GDM patients scanned in SCI-E, ESCI and SSCI published in WoS between 2009 and 2024 and their numbers sorted according to the index type they were scanned are shown in Figure 3. There have been 232 SCI-E, 11 ESCI, and 9 SSCI papers published thus far.



Figure 3. Number of indexes in which publications are scanned

Status of Average Annual Citations

The bibliometric analysis of studies focusing on gut microbiota in GDM included an examination of annual citation trends, as depicted in Figure 4.



Figure 4. The average citations per year

According to Figure 4, there are differences in the number of citations made by year. While 2011 was the year with the highest number of citations on average, this average tended to decrease as the years progressed.

Sankey Diagram

In the diagram referred to as the "Three-Axis Graph," three parameters (journal, author, and country) have been configured within the program for correlation, and the top performers for each parameter are provided in Figure 5.



Figure 5. The Sankey diagram for the journal, author and country

In Figure 5, the magnitude of the relationship between parameters is represented by the size of the tiles. The size of the boxes in this diagram signifies the prominence of parameters in

Distribution of Country and Country Based Citation Relationship

In this research area, the most productive countries in Table 1 and the relationship map between the countries in Figure 6 are extracted from the RStudio software. Because there are 42 nations in this category, only the top ten countries in terms of number of publications are considered.



Figure 6. Country scientific production.

On the map, the colours navy blue, blue and grey mean the country that broadcasts the most, the country that broadcasts less and the country that does not broadcast, respectively.

Table 1. Most productive countries

Country	Article	Total Citation
CHINA	513	1779
USA	129	896
AUSTRALIA	108	690
IRAN	93	410
ISRAEL	82	96
FINLAND	77	777
DENMARK	68	333
ITALY	62	362
MALAYSIA	48	112
BRAZIL	40	226

the literature. Notably, the foremost journal is "Frontiers in Microbiology," helmed by leading author "Zhang Y.", with China emerging as the leading country in the field.

The ten countries that collaborate the most by several documents are shown in Table 2. the world cooperation map for these values are shown in Figure 7.



Figure 7. Country based collaboration map

China-USA ranks first with 10 documents among the countries with the most cooperation

Table 2. Number of documents from the 10 most cooperating countries.

From	То	Frequency
CHINA	USA	10
AUSTRALIA	MALAYSIA	2
CHINA	CANADA	2
CHINA	SINGAPORE	2
DENMARK	GERMANY	2
USA	GERMANY	2
AUSTRALIA	NEW ZEALAND	1
AUSTRALIA	SWEDEN	1
AUSTRALIA	UNITED	1
	KINGDOM	
BRAZIL	FRANCE	1

Most Published Authors Institutions and Their Collaborations

According to the data in figure 8, the Chinese Academy of Medicine and the University of Turku in Finland are the two universities where scientists who produce the most academic publications on the gut microbiota in patients with GDM work or are funded (11 papers). In second place are Nanjing Medical University, Peking Union Medical College, Peking University and University of Queensland (10 studies). In third place is Royal Brisbane Women's Hospital with 9 studies.

Most Cited Document and Author Citation Relationship

The most cited document refers to the research article/paper that has accumulated the highest number of total citations from other scholarly works. In other words, it's the paper that has been referenced the most by other researchers and accordingly received the highest cumulative number of citations. The ten most cited documents are presented in Table 3.

Citation relationship based on the author are analysed in Figure 9, and "Effects and Mechanisms of Probiotics, Prebiotics, Synbiotics, and Postbiotics on Metabolic Diseases Targeting Gut Microbiota: A Narrative Review" published by Li, Zhu, Gan et al. in 2021 ²², and Hasain, Mokhtar Kamaruddin et al.'s 2020 work "Gut Microbiota and Gestational Diabetes Mellitus: A Review of Host-Hut Microbiota Interactions and Their Therapeutic Potential" ²³ had the most cited publications with 89 citations. The paper "Diet-Gut Microbiota Interactions and Gestational Diabetes Mellitus (GDM)" published by Ponzo, Fedele, Goitre et al. ²⁴ in 2019 comes in second with 73 citations. Liu, Pan, Lv et al.'s 2019 paper "Alterations of Gut Microbiota and Blood Lipidome in Gestational Diabetes Mellitus with Hyperlipidaemia" ²⁵ has 64 citations and is the third most cited study.



Figure 8. Institutions of the most published authors

Table 3. Most cited documents

Paper	DOI	тс	TC per Year	Normaliz ed TC
Catalano Pm, 2011, Am J Obstet Gynecol	10.1016/j.ajog.2010.11.039	250	17,86	1,00
Luoto R, 2010, Br J Nutr	10.1017/S0007114509993898	250	16,67	1,00
Crusell Mkw, 2018, Microbiome	10.1186/s40168-018-0472-x	246	35,14	3,17
Wang J, 2018, Gut	10.1136/gutjnl-2018-315988	246	35,14	3,17
Laitinen K, 2009, Br J Nutr	10.1017/S0007114508111461	243	15,19	1,88
Cho Ce, 2013, Am J Obstet Gynecol	10.1016/j.ajog.2012.08.009	208	17,33	2,05
Gomez-Arango Lf, 2016, Diabetes	10.2337/db16-0278	191	21,22	2,19
Hu J, 2013, Plos One	10.1371/journal.pone.0078257	172	14,33	1,70
Wesolowski Sr, 2017, Nat Rev Gastro. Hepatol	10.1038/nrgastro.2016.160	142	17,75	2,66
Ferrocino I, 2018, Sci Rep (TC: total citations)	10.1038/s41598-018-30735-9	139	19,86	1,79



Figure 9. Citation relationship based on the author

Most Cited Local Sources

Examining the most cited local sources that publish research on gut microbiota in patients with GDM reveals that, that Diabetes Care has the highest number of citations (587) followed by Plos One (516), Nutrients (439), Nature (417), and SCI Re-UK (363) (Figure 10).

Sources Dynamics

If the dynamics of the resources are examined over the years, 'Scientific Reports' and 'Nutrients' started to conduct the first studies on this subject for the first time in 2009, and the number of studies started to increase as of 2017 and peaked with the beginning of 2024 (Figure 11).

Academic Research Categories

When academic articles published in WOS are classified into research fields, the top five are Endocrinology Metabolism, Nutrition Dietetics, Microbiology, Gynaecology, and Biochemistry-Molecular Biology (Table 4).

Trend Topics

Trending topics about the gut microbiota in GDM, literature from 2009 to 2024 by year are given in Table 5.

During the first quarter of 2017, second quarter of 2020, and third quarter of 2022, the dominant trending theme was "gut microbiota." Then, the trend topic "pregnancy" came to the fore in the first quarter of 2020, the second quarter of 2021 and the last quarter of 2022. "Gut microbiota", "pregnancy" and "obesity" continue to be the most talked about topics in this field. The developed keyword TreeMap is shown in Figure 12.

Common Presence Analysis

Using the VOSviewer software, the technique of "Common presence analysis" has been employed to incorporate keywords with distinct colours corresponding to the publication year (Figure 13). The colours of items are based on the duration elapsed since their publication. The average (yellow) publication year for recently introduced terms is 2023 for the analysis performed in this paper. Figure 13 illustrates the timeframe spanning from 2020 to 2023, represented by the progression of blue-green-yellow colours.

While terms such as "gut microbiome", "16 rRNA sequencing", "neonate", problems", and "oral microbiota" were most commonly used in 2020 and 2021, "gestational diabetes mellitus", "pregnancy", "obesity", "probiotics" had become popular as of the second half of 2021. After 2023, the keywords "hormone metabolism," "metabolic biomarker," and "behaviour change techniques" began to appear often in academic publications.

Thematic Analysis

Using author-defined keywords, a thematic investigation of gut microbiota in GDM publications was undertaken, employing bibliometric methods. The network representation in Figure 14 reveals a bifurcation of gut microbiota in GDM studies into four thematic clusters.

These encompass investigations concerning "gestational diabetes" within the overarching or fundamental theme of literature, and examinations of "intestinal microbiome" within a more specific domain.



Figure 10. Most local cited sources



Figure 11. Sources' production over time

Table 4. The number of papers published by academic categories

Research categories	Number of papers	
Endocrinology Metabolism	52	
Nutrition Dietetics	44	
Microbiology	34	
Obstetrics and Gynaecology	24	
Biochemistry and Molecular Biology	21	
Food Science Technology	12	
Research Experimental Medicine	12	
General Internal Medicine	11	
Chemistry	9	
Science Technology Other Topics	9	

item	freq	year_q1	year_med	year_q3
pregnant-women	17	2018	2019	2022
oxidative stress	13	2018	2019	2022
birth-weight	6	2018	2019	2020
gut microbiota	86	2017	2020	2022
obesity	63	2018	2020	2022
gestational diabetes-mellitus	34	2018	2020	2023
pregnancy	71	2020	2021	2022
double-blind	50	2018	2021	2022
association	35	2019	2021	2022
risk	37	2019	2022	2023



Figure 12. TreeMap of keywords



Figure 13. Common asset analysis



Figure 14. Thematic analysis based on keywords.

Discussion

As the volume of scientific literature is increasing rapidly, researchers resort to bibliometric analysis tools to identify trends in research areas, identify keywords, and understand interdisciplinary relationships. The current bibliometric analysis research is one of the first in the literature to investigate the gut microbiota in GDM. This study, which aims to systematically examine studies on gut microbiota in patients diagnosed with GDM, looked at various topics such as author profile, co-citation status, research areas of the examined publications, journals in which the studies were published, and the results were presented. Our findings indicate that GDM and gut microbiota is a rapidly expanding topic with huge promise. There is no question that this study topic represents a significant step into the future, and we are confident that GDM and gut microbiota will keep evolving. The trend is likely to raise worldwide consciousness of GDM and gut microbiota.

The examination of the quantity of publications and citations indicates that this topic of study was identified fifteen years ago, and since 2017, it has been receiving increased attention. We discovered that in the upcoming years, it will become more significant. Additionally, it has a high significance, which suggests that nations and areas with strong publication opportunity share research. The top 10 nations are divided among three Asian countries, three North and South American countries, three European countries, and the remaining two European countries. China tops the list of the ten most successful institutions, with six, followed by Australia in second place with three institutions. It is clear that, the dominance of Chinese research in this field may be attributed to increased funding opportunities, advanced research infrastructure, and government policies prioritizing scientific innovation in public health domains.

Chinese and Malaysian writers share the top spot with 89 citations between the most cited authors based on the high impact and high citation connection, and Italian authors coming in second. China is generally seen as a pioneer in the research on the gut microbiota in GDM.

Ultimately, although the first studies on this topic was mostly keyword-focused on "probiotics" and "obesity" until 2020, it began to focus genetic research on "16rRNA sequencing" between 2020 and 2023. By of 2023, the GDM gout microbiota has grown more cognizant of pathophysiological and metabolic issues by exploring hormone metabolism, its association with metabolic biomarkers, and markers for habit change.

Furthermore, we expect more thorough and excellent works with various approaches to studying the gut microbiota to be published in this subject in the upcoming years.

Conclusion

The creation of a bibliometric study can contribute to this situation, because this sort of research allows finding and evaluating the current literature in an academic field, measuring its influence, accessibility, trends, and cooperation in the scientific community. More high-quality research on GDM and gut microbiota requires improved collaboration across nations with diverse economies.

Strengths and Limitations

We believe that our work represents the first bibliometric analysis of the knowledge domain and recent research trends on gut microbiota and GDM. We also partially recognized potential research trends, hotspots, and borders in this field of study. As with all academic studies, this study also has a limitation. Foremost, we included only SCI-E, ESCI, and SSCI from the WoS database in our investigation, which may have resulted in the exclusion of additional high-quality literature in databases in this field. To address this limitation, future studies should consider integrating alternative databases and exploring grey literature to encompass a broader spectrum of research. Differentiating the keywords to be used in subsequent projects, databases, reviewing the diversity and different data types of the index will contribute to its comprehensive expansion and generalization.

Acknowledgments: None declared by the authors.

Conflict of interest: No conflict of interest was declared by the authors.

Financial Disclosure: None declared by the authors.

References

- Association AD. Addendum. 2. Classification and Diagnosis of Diabetes: Standards of Care in Diabetes-2023. Diabetes Care 2023; 46 (Suppl. 1): S19-S40. Diabetes care. 2023;46(9):1715.doi:https://doi.org/10.2337/dc23-ad08.
- Saucedo R, Ortega-Camarillo C, Ferreira-Hermosillo A, Díaz-Velázquez MF, Meixueiro-Calderón C, Valencia-Ortega J. Role of oxidative stress and inflammation in gestational diabetes mellitus. Antioxidants. 2023;12(10):1812.doi:https: //doi.org/10.3390/antiox12101812.
- Magliano DJ, Boyko EJ, Atlas ID. What is diabetes? IDF DIABETES ATLAS [Internet] 10th edition: International Diabetes Federation 2021.
- Dodd JM, Crowther CA, Antoniou G, Baghurst P, Robinson JS. Screening for gestational diabetes: the effect of varying blood glucose definitions in the prediction of adverse maternal and infant health outcomes. Australian and New Zealand Journal of Obstetrics and Gynaecology. 2007;47(4):307-312.doi:https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1479-828X.2007.00743.x.
- Pettitt DJ, Knowler WC, Baird HR, Bennett PH. Gestational diabetes: infant and maternal complications of pregnancy in relation to third-trimester glucose tolerance in the Pima Indians. Diabetes care. 1980;3(3):458-464.doi:https:// doi.org/10.2337/diacare.3.3.458.
- Mohan D, Chandrasekaran S. Gestational Diabetes Mellitus in Asian Indian Population: Pathophysiology and Mechanism. Journal of the Indian Institute of Science. 2023:1-6.doi:https://doi.org/10.1007/s41745-023-00367-8
- Sililas P, Huang L, Thonusin C, Luewan S, Chattipakorn N, Chattipakorn Set al.Tongsong T. Association between gut microbiota and development of gestational diabetes mellitus. Microorganisms. 2021;9(8):1686.doi:https:// doi.org/10.3390/microorganisms9081686.
- Barr JJ. A bacteriophages journey through the human body. Immunological Reviews. 2017;279(1):106-122.doi:https:// doi.org/10.1111/imr.12565.
- Alipour M, Zaidi D, Valcheva R, Jovel J, Martínez I, Sergi Cet al.Dieleman LA. Mucosal barrier depletion and loss of bacterial diversity are primary abnormalities in paediatric ulcerative colitis. Journal of Crohn's and Colitis. 2016;10(4):462-471.doi:https://doi.org/10.1093/ecco-jcc/jjv223.
- Quan L-H, Zhang C, Dong M, Jiang J, Xu H, Yan Cet al.Chen L. Myristoleic acid produced by enterococci reduces obesity

through brown adipose tissue activation. Gut. 2020;69(7):1239-1247.doi:https://doi.org/10.1136/gutjnl-2019-319114.

- 11. Cani PD, Amar J, Iglesias MA, Poggi M, Knauf C, Bastelica Det al.Chabo C. Metabolic endotoxemia initiates obesity and insulin resistance. Diabetes. 2007;56(7):1761-1772.doi:https://doi.org/10.2337/db06-1491.
- Schroeder BO, Bäckhed F. Signals from the gut microbiota to distant organs in physiology and disease. Nature medicine. 2016;22(10):1079-1089.doi:https://doi.org/10.1038/nm.4185.
- Koren O, Goodrich JK, Cullender TC, Spor A, Laitinen K, Bäckhed HKet al.Knight R. Host remodeling of the gut microbiome and metabolic changes during pregnancy. Cell. 2012;150(3):470-480.doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cell.2012.07.008.
- Fraher MH, O'toole PW, Quigley EM. Techniques used to characterize the gut microbiota: a guide for the clinician. Nature reviews Gastroenterology & hepatology. 2012;9(6):312-322.doi:https://doi.org/ 10.1038/nrgastro.2012.44.
- Demir E, Ozkan H, Seckin KD, Sahtiyancı B, Demir B, Tabak Oet al.Uzun H. Plasma zonulin levels as a non-invasive biomarker of intestinal permeability in women with gestational diabetes mellitus. Biomolecules. 2019;9(1):24.doi:https://doi.org/10.3390/biom9010024.

 Tran BX, Pham TV, Ha GH, Ngo AT, Nguyen LH, Vu TTMet al.Tran TT. A bibliometric analysis of the global research trend in child maltreatment. International journal of environmental research

- and public health. 2018;15(7):1456.doi:https://doi.org/10.3390/ijerph15071456.
- Chen C, Song M. Visualizing a field of research: A methodology of systematic scientometric reviews. PloS one. 2019;14(10):e0223994.doi:https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.po ne.0223994.
- Team RC. RA language and environment for statistical computing, R Foundation for Statistical. Computing. 2020. Available from: https://www.R-project.org/.
- van Eck NJ. Methodological advances in bibliometric mapping of science 2011.
- Chen C. CiteSpace II: Detecting and visualizing emerging trends and transient patterns in scientific literature. Journal of the American Society for information Science and Technology. 2006;57(3):359-377.doi:https://doi.org/10.1002/asi.20317.
- Berk Ş, Özdemir S, Pektaş AN. Visualization of scientific production in Caenorhabditis elegans: a bibliometric analysis (1980–2023). Genomics and Informatics. 2024;22(1):1-15.doi: https://doi.org/10.1186/s44342-024-00002.
- Li H-Y, Zhou D-D, Gan R-Y, Huang S-Y, Zhao C-N, Shang Aet al.Li H-B. Effects and mechanisms of probiotics, prebiotics, synbiotics, and postbiotics on metabolic diseases targeting gut microbiota: A narrative review. Nutrients. 2021;13(9):3211.doi:https://doi.org/10.3390/nu13093211.
- 23. Hasain Z, Mokhtar NM, Kamaruddin NA, Mohamed Ismail NA, Razalli NH, Gnanou JVet al.Raja Ali RA. Gut microbiota and gestational diabetes mellitus: a review of host-gut microbiota interactions and their therapeutic potential. Frontiers in cellular and infection microbiology. 2020;10:188.doi:https://doi.org/10.3389/fcimb.2020.00188.
- Ponzo V, Fedele D, Goitre I, Leone F, Lezo A, Monzeglio Cet al.Bo
 Diet-gut microbiota interactions and gestational diabetes mellitus (GDM). Nutrients. 2019;11(2):330. doi:https://doi.org/10.3390/nu11020330.
- Liu H, Pan L-L, Lv S, Yang Q, Zhang H, Chen Wet al.Sun J. Alterations of gut microbiota and blood lipidome in gestational diabetes mellitus with hyperlipidemia. Frontiers in Physiology. 2019;10:1015.doi:https://doi.org/10.3389/ fphys.2019.01015.



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Investigation of the Synergistic Effect of Allium Polyanthum Schult Extract and **Docetaxel on Apoptosis-Related Genes in Colorectal Cancer Cells and Bioinformatics Analysis**

Zuhal Tunçbilek^{1,a,*}, Gonca Kabak^{2,b} Yavuz Siliğ^{3,c}

Founded: 2004

¹ Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Yıldızeli Vocational School, Department of Chemistry and Chemical Processing Technologies Services, Sivas, Turkiye ² Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Department of Medical Biochemistry, Sivas, Turkiye ³Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Faculty of Medicine, Department of Medical Biochemistry, Sivas, Turkiye

*Corresponding author

Research Article	ABSTRACT
	Objective: Colorectal cancer (CRC) is a type of cancer with high mortality and widespread metastasis. The aim was to
History	determine the expression levels of apoptosis-related genes in CRC cells treated with Allium polyanthum Schult plant
	extract and the combination of this plant extract with docetaxel.
Received: 13/12/2024	Methods: Expression analyses of caspase-2 (CASP2), nuclear factor NF-kappa-B1 (NFKB1), apoptosis regulator BAX and
Accepted: 25/12/2024	proto-oncogene MYC genes that play a role in apoptosis in the CRC cell line HT-29 and the healthy colon cell line CCD-
	18Co, which were treated with only Allium polyanthum Schult plant extract and docetaxel together with this plant
	extract, were performed using the real-time polymerase chain reaction (RT-PCR) method. Bioinformatics analysis of
	relevant genes was performed using various databases.
	Results: CASP2, MYC, NFKB1 and BAX gene expression was significantly decreased in CRC cells treated with the
	combination of Allium polyanthum Schult extract and docetaxel compared to healthy cells. Accordingly, only the extract
	of Allium polyanthum Schult plant significantly reduced the expression of apoptosis-related genes in HT-29 cells
	compared to the extract combined with docetaxel. As a result of bioinformatics analysis, it was found that CASP2, MYC,
	NFKB1 and BAX proteins interact with each other and the expression levels of their genes are associated with survival.
	In addition, the methylation status of CASP2 and NFKB1 has the potential to change protein levels by affecting epigenetic
Copyright	mechanisms in CRC.
	Conclusion: According to the information in the literature, it has been reported that Allium species affect genes in
	apoptotic pathways. Accordingly, Allium polyanthum Schult alone and in combination with docetaxel should be
This work is licensed under	supported by further studies.
Creative Commons Attribution 4.0	
International License	Keywords: Allium polyanthum Schult, apoptosis, colorectal cancer, docetaxel, gene expression

Keywords: Allium polyanthum Schult, apoptosis, colorectal cancer, docetaxel, gene expression

Allium Polyanthum Schult Ekstraktı ve Dosetakselin Kolorektal Kanser Hücrelerindeki Apoptozla İlgili Genler Üzerindeki Sinerjik Etkisinin Araştırılması

Araştırma Makalesi	ÖZET					
	Amaç: Kolorektal kanser (CRC), yüksek mortalite ve yaygın metastazlı bir kanser türüdür. CRC'nin erken teşhis edildiği					
Süreç	durumlarda kemoterapi ve cerrahi uygulamalar esastır. Docetaxel, taksan grubunda bir antikanser ajandır. Ayrıca, tıbbi					
-	aktiviteye sahip bitkilerin CRC üzerinde koruyucu bir etkiye sahip olduğu bilinmektedir. Amaç, Allium polyanthum Schult					
Gelis: 13/12/2024	bitki özütü ve bu bitki özütünün dosetaksel ile kombinasyonu ile tedavi edilen kolorektal kanser hücrelerinde apoptozisle					
Kabul: 25/12/2024	ilişkili genlerin ifade düzeylerini belirlemekti.					
	Yöntem: Sadece Allium polyanthum Schult bitki ekstresi ve bu bitki ekstresiyle birlikte docetaxel uygulanan CRC hücre					
	hattı HT-29 ve sağlıklı kolon hücre hattı CCD-18Co'da apoptozda rol oynayan kaspaz-2 (CASP2), nükleer faktör NF-kappa-					
	B1 (NFKB1), apoptoz düzenleyici BAX ve proto-onkogen MYC genlerinin ekspresyon analizleri, gerçek zamanlı polimeraz					
	zincir reaksiyonu (RT-PCR) yöntemi kullanılarak gerçekleştirildi. Çeşitli veritabanları kullanılarak ilgili genlerin					
	biyoinfarmatik analizi gerçekleştirildi.					
	Bulgular: CASP2, MYC, NFKB1 ve BAX gen ekspresyonu, Allium polyanthum Schult özütü ve docetaxel kombinasyonu ile					
Telif Hakkı	tedavi edilen CRC hücrelerinde sağlıklı hücrelere kıyasla önemli ölçüde azaldı. Buna göre HT-29 hücrelerinde sadece					
	Allium polyanthum Schult bitkisinin ekstraktı, dosetakselle kombine olan ekstrakta göre apoptozla ilgili genlerin					
	ekspresyonunu oldukça düşürmüştür. Biyoenformatik analiz sonucunda, CASP2, MYC, NFKB1 ve BAX proteinlerinin					
Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf	birbirleriyle etkileşime girdiği ve genlerinin ekspresyon seviyelerinin hayatta kalma ile ilişkili olduğu bulundu. Ayrıca,					
4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı	CASP2 ve NFKB1'in metilasyon durumu, CRC'de epigenetik mekanizmaları etkileyerek protein seviyelerini değiştirme					
Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.	potansiyeline sahiptir.					
	Sonuç: Literatürdeki bilgilere göre, Allium türlerinin apoptotik yollardaki genleri etkilediği bildirilmiştir. Buna göre,					
	Allium polyanthum Schult'un tek başına ve docetaksel ile kombinasyonu daha fazla çalışma ile desteklenmelidir.					
Anahtar Kelimeler: Allium polyanthum Schult, apoptoz, docetaksel, gen ekspresyonu, kolorektal kanser						
😒 zuhaltuncbilek@cumhuriyet.edu.tr	[□0000-0002-6510-0884 [□2] goncakabak24@gmail.com [□ 0009-0004-2430-5076]					
Sysilig@cumhuriyet.edu.tr	00000-0002-0562-7457					
	CITY ALL AND A CONTRACT OF A CONTRACT OF A REAL AND A CONTRACT OF A CONTRACT					

How to Cite: Tuncbilek Z, Kabak G, Silig Y. Investigation of the Synergistic Effect of Allium Polyanthum Schult Extract and Docetaxel on Apoptosis-Related Genes in Colorectal Cancer Cells and Bioinformatics Analysis. Cumhuriyet Medical Journal, 2024;46(4):280-291.

Introduction

CRC is a cancer with high mortality and incidence worldwide. According to GLOBOCAN statistics for 2022, CRC ranks fourth in terms of incidence and third in terms of mortality.¹ Due to the increasing incidence of CRC, which is usually diagnosed at an advanced age, it is predicted that these cases will increase according to the estimates for the year 2035. It is estimated that CRC cases will increase especially in underdeveloped countries.^{2, 3} The term CRC refers to the uncontrolled proliferation of glandular epithelial cells within the colon, including the rectum.⁴ CRC is diagnosed by staging. These stages are classified as Stage 0-IV. While surgical treatment is applied in Stage 0 to II, adjuvant therapy is recommended in addition to surgery in Stage III. In Stage IV, advanced surgical applications and the use of targeted therapies are included.⁵ For CRC, as in all cancers, there is a strong relationship between apoptosis signaling and cell survival. Abnormal functioning of apoptosis pathways in CRC disrupts homeostasis of colorectal epithelial cells. Suppression of apoptotic pathways has been explained by resistance to chemotherapeutic agents. The fact that apoptosis is different in normal cells compared to cancer cells and that apoptosis increases the cytotoxic response in cancer has helped develop various strategies in this regard.⁶ In addition, apoptosis includes genetic factors that may be effective in the proliferation and recurrence of cancer cells Investigating the genes and proteins involved in apoptotic pathways has the potential to help shed light on the disease.7

Although there are various chemotherapeutic applications that increase the survival of CRC, drug resistance is a possibility. In addition, the controversial reliability of synthetic drugs directs attention to traditional medical applications. In this context, the effectiveness of many plants with medical importance for many diseases, including cancer, has been reported from past to present. The fact that natural medical practices are safer in addition to chemotherapy has helped increase studies on this subject. 8-10 Medicinal aromatic plants are important in terms of their medical effectiveness in cancer. The anti-cancer properties of plants in the Allium genus have been investigated and in addition, their antimicrobial, anti-oxidant and anti-inflammatory activities have been revealed. There are many plants identified as belonging to the Allium genus, such as garlic, leek and onion.¹¹⁻¹³ Allium plants belong to the Amaryllidaceae family and contain many bioactive components, which explains their biological activity. The discovery of many therapeutic activities of *Allium* plants has made the research of plants belonging to this genus important.¹⁴

Materials and Methods

Preparation of Allium polyanthum Schult extract

Allium polyanthum Schult plant was obtained from Zara, Sivas, Turkey. The plant was collected in May and September. Essential oils were extracted according to the method determined by Alkan et al. According to the procedure, the essential oils of Allium polyanthum Schult plant were obtained by hydrodistillation for three hours from flowering stem parts and only stem parts with the help of Clevenger apparatus. The temperature of the cooling water was adjusted to 4°C by connecting the Clavenger apparatus to the microhiller device. The isolated essential oil was purified from water by Na₂SO₄. The samples were stored at -20°C.¹⁵

Cell culture

HT-29 (ATCC, HTB-38) was used within the scope of CRC cell line. In addition, CCD-18Co (ATCC, CRL-1459) cell line is healthy colon epithelial cells. These cells were cultured at 37ºC in a humidified environment containing 5% CO2. Roswell Park Memorial Institute 1640 medium (RPMI, Biological Industries) was used as HT-29 medium, and Minimum Essential Medium (MEM, Sigma-Aldrich) was used as CCD-18Co cell line medium. 10% Fetal bovine (FBS, Capricorn Scientific) serum and 1% penicillin/streptomycin (Sigma-Aldrich) were applied to the media.

Expression of apoptosis-related genes

RT-PCR method was used for expression analysis of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC genes in HT-29 and CCD-18Co cells. First, cell lines were seeded in six-well plates for gene expression analysis. The cytotoxic dose of Allium polyanthum Schult plant extract and additionally the cytotoxic dose (IC_{50}) of docetaxel drug together with extract were applied to these cells.¹⁶ IC₅₀ doses of 0.190 µM for docetaxel, 0.043 µM for Allium polyanthum Schult + docetaxel, and >300 µM for Allium polyanthum Schult alone were applied to the CCD-18Co cell line separately. IC_{50} doses of 0.077 μ M for docetaxel, 0.009 μ M for Allium polyanthum Schult + docetaxel, and >300 µM for Allium polyanthum Schult alone were applied to the HT-29 cell line. After 48 hours of incubation, RNA isolation from cells was performed according to the kit procedure. cDNA was generated from the RNAs obtained using the cDNA synthesis kit. Primers for genes are provided in the form of primer assays. Gene expression analysis was performed using Syber Green Master mix.

Bioinformatics analyses

Analysis of protein-protein interactions of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC was provided by the Stringv12 (https://version-12-0.stringdatabase db.org/cgi/network?networkId=bBuQ7cSnMJMh). The GEPIA database is an effective tool for analyzing the expression levels of many genes in tumor tissues compared to normal tissues (http://gepia2.cancerdatabase pku.cn). UALCAN is а that provides transcriptomic data for all cancer types (http://ualcan.path.uab.edu/index.html). Using this database, survival rates and methylation levels of CASP2, BAX, NFKB1 and MYC genes were analyzed separately in colon and rectum compared to normal tissues.17 According to the database, methylation levels between 0.7-0.5 indicate hypermethylation, and between 0.3-0.25 indicate hypomethylation.^{18, 19} Using the MuTarget database, which identifies mutations in cancer, the somatic mutations in *CASP2, BAX, NFKB1* and *MYC* genes were analyzed to determine which genes' expression was affected in colon adenocarcinoma (https://www.mutarget.com).²⁰

Statistical Analysis

RT-PCR data were obtained using Rotor-Gene 6000 Series Version 1.7 software. The $\Delta\Delta C_T$ method was used for gene expression analysis. Expression analysis was completed with the RT² profiler RT-PCR Array Data Analysis version 3.5 application (https://geneglobe.qiagen.com/us/analyze). ANOVA tests was applied and Tukey's multiple comparison test was used. Three replicates were used to obtain data. Significance value was accepted as p<0.05.



Figure 1. Fold change graph for expression levels of *CASP2*, *NFKB1*, *BAX* and *MYC* genes in HT-29 cells (Group 1: Combination of *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract and Docetaxel ; Group 2: *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract)

able 1. Fold change, fold regulation and p values of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC genes in HT-29 c	ells
Group 1: Combination of Allium polyanthum Schult extract and Docetaxel ; Group 2: Allium polyar	nthum
chult extract)	

Genes		Group 1			Group 2	
	Fold change	Fold	<i>p</i> -value	Fold change	Fold	p-value
		regulation			regulation	
CASP2	0.01	-117.78	0.001*	0.00	-310.83	0.001*
МҮС	0.08	-13.27	0.001*	0.01	-97.01	0.001*
NFKB1	0.07	-14.42	0.001*	0.01	-78.25	0.001*
BAX	0.04	-27.67	0.001*	0.42	-2.39	0.001*

Results

Expression level of apoptosis-related genes

The expression levels of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC genes were evaluated in HT-29 and CCD-18 cells with CRC. The effectiveness of Allium polyanthum Schult plant extract and its combination with docetaxel was evaluated. Accordingly, CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC gene expressions were significantly decreased in HT-29 cells to which Allium polyanthum Schult plant extract was applied

and the combination of plant extract and docetaxel was applied compared to HT-29 cells to which nothing was applied (Figure 1) (Table 1).

The combination of plant extract and docetaxel increased *CASP2*, *MYC* and *BAX* gene expression and decreased *NFKB1* gene expression in CCD-18Co cells compared to cells without any treatment. In addition, *CASP2* and *NFKB1* expressions were decreased, while *MYC* and *BAX* gene expressions were decreased in cells treated with only plant extract (Figure 2) (Table 2).



Figure 2. Fold change graph for expression levels of *CASP2*, *NFKB1*, *BAX* and *MYC* genes in CCD-18Co cells (Group 1: Combination of *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract and Docetaxel ; Group 2: *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract)

Table 2. Fold change, fold regulation and p values of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC genes in CCD-18Co cells
(Group 1: Combination of Allium polyanthum Schult extract and Docetaxel; Group 2: Allium polyanthum Schult
extract)

Genes		Group 1			Group 2	
	Fold change	Fold	<i>p</i> -value	Fold change	Fold	p-value
		regulation			regulation	
CASP2	1.09	1.09	0.001*	0.05	-21.26	0.001*
МҮС	19.03	19.03	0.001*	163.14	163.14	0.001*
NFKB1	0.12	-8.57	0.001*	0.03	-33.13	0.001*
BAX	1.02	1.02	0.001*	8.06	8.06	0.001*

A significant difference was observed in terms of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC expressions in CCD-18Co cells and HT-29 cells to which the combination of Allium polyanthum Schult extract and Docetaxel was applied. When CCD-18Co cells and HT-29 cells were compared, it was found that only Allium polyanthum Schult extract caused a change in the expression levels of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC genes (p<0.05) (Figure 3). It was determined that CASP2, MYC, NFKB1 and BAX gene expressions were

significantly decreased in HT-29 cells to which only *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract was applied compared to control cells. In addition, a decrease in *CASP2, MYC, NFKB1* and *BAX* gene expressions was observed in HT-29 cells to which *Allium polyanthum Schult* was applied together with docetaxel compared to control cells. However, the decreases in the expression of these genes were more pronounced in cells to which *Allium polyanthum Schult* was applied alone.



Figure 4. The combination of *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract and Docetaxel and only *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract increased apoptosis genes expression in HT-29 (A) and CCD-18Co (B) cells (Group 1: Combination of *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract and Docetaxel ; Group 2: *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract)

As a result, *CASP2*, *MYC*, *NFKB1* and *BAX* gene expression was significantly decreased in CRC cells treated with the combination of *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract and docetaxel compared to healthy cells. It was determined that the decrease in these genes was more in the cells given only the plant extract than in the CRC cells to which the plant extract and drug combination was applied.

Bioinformatics analyses

Bioinformatic analyses were performed within the scope of the study. The protein-protein interactions of CASP2, MYC, BAX and NFKB1 were analyzed using the String v12 database. Accordingly, it was determined that CASP2, MYC, BAX and NFKB1 were related to each other. In addition, CASP2, MYC, BAX and NFKB1 were seen to interact with many other proteins given in Figure 5. The interaction levels of these proteins were found to be significant. When the interaction scores of the proteins were examined, the highest interaction was found to be between NFKB1 and MYC proteins (Table 3).



Figure 5. Illustration of interactions that CASP2, BAX, NFKB1, and MYC proteins share with other proteins

STRING database					
Node 1	Node 2	Node 1 accession	Node 2 accession	score	
BAX	CASP2	ENSP00000293288	ENSP00000312664	0.447	
BAX	MYC	ENSP00000293288	ENSP00000478887	0.415	
MYC	NFKB1	ENSP00000478887	ENSP00000226574	0.917	

Table 3. Interaction scores of CASP2, BAX, NFKB1, and MYC proteins based on the STRING database

The biological processes in which CASP2, BAX, NFKB1, and MYC proteins and additionally their associated proteins in 14 nodes participate according to the STRING database are given in Figure 6. Accordingly, it was determined that 12 proteins were highly related to

extrinsic apoptotic pathways. In addition, it was recorded that 9 genes played a role in the intrinsic apoptotic pathway and 12 genes were generally effective in apoptotic pathways.



Figure 6. Common pathways of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC proteins in biological processes

Expression levels of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC genes were determined in 349 colon adenocarcinoma (COAD) patient tissues and 275 normal tissues within the scope of TCGA and GTEx data using GEPIA database. Accordingly, CASP2, BAX and MYC expression were

significantly increased in COAD tissues compared to normal tissues. While *NFKB1* expression level was increased in COAD compared to normal tissues, this increase was not found to be significant (Figure 7).



Figure 7. Box plot graph of *CASP2*, *BAX*, *NFKB1* and *MYC* gene expression in COAD compared to normal tissues obtained from GEPIA database (Red: Tumor tissue; Gray: Normal tissue) (p<0.01)

The expression of various genes has been associated with survival in cancer. According to the TCGA data of patients with COAD, the median of *CASP2*, *BAX*, *NFKB1* and *MYC* genes was taken and the effect of high

and low expressions on survival was investigated. According to the findings, *BAX* and *CASP2* gene expression was closely associated with the survival of COAD patients, while *NFKB1* and *MYC* genes were not (Figure 8).



Figure 8. Kaplan–Meier curve showing the effect of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC gene expression on COAD survival (p<0.05)

Promoter methylation levels of *CASP2*, *NFKB1*, *BAX* and *MYC* genes were obtained from UALCAN database. Accordingly, methylation levels were examined in 313 primary COAD patient tissues and 37 normal tissues. Accordingly, it was found that *CASP2* gene was hypomethylated in COAD tissues compared to normal tissues, while *NFKB1* gene was hypermethylated. Promoter methylation levels of *BAX* and *MYC* genes were not found to be significant in COAD (Figure 9).



Figure 9. Levels of CASP2 (A), NFKB1 (B), BAX (C), and MYC (D) promoter methylation in COAD patients' tissue compared to normal tissues

All somatic mutations in *CASP2, NFKB1, BAX* and *MYC* genes in colon adenocarcinoma were examined using the muTarget database. It was determined how the mutations in our genes in the database affected the cancer hallmark genes determined by the system.²¹ Somatic mutations in *CASP2, NFKB1, BAX* and *MYC* genes increased the expression of *hypoxia-inducible factor-1*

(HIF1A), dipeptidyl peptidase IV (DPP4), Neuropilin 1 (NRP1) and janus kinase 2 (JAK2) which are among the cancer hallmark genes, and decreased the expression of *chemokine (C-X-C motif) ligand 14 (CXCL14)*. Accordingly, it has been determined that mutations in these genes related to apoptosis increase and decrease the expression of various genes that play a role in cancer (Figure 10).



Figure 10. Effect of all somatic mutations of CASP2, NFKB1, BAX and MYC genes on the expression of certain cancer hallmark genes in colon adenocarcinoma (p<0.05)

Discussion

CRC has a high incidence rate globally and is the leading cause of cancer deaths.²² CRC is a heterocomplex disease and therefore the effectiveness of recommended treatment options may vary.²³ In addition, studies have reported that the effectiveness of chemotherapeutic drugs applied for CRC is not fully effective due to many reasons, including drug resistance.²⁴ The drug docetaxel is also used in various types of cancer. Although this chemotherapeutic agent increases survival, it has been noted that it has many side effects.²⁵ Accordingly, within the scope of the study, the effect of *Allium polyanthum Schult* plant, which was extracted to create a synergetic effect by supporting the efficacy of docetaxel, on the expression of *CASP2*, *MYC*, *NFKB1* and *BAX* genes involved in apoptotic pathways was investigated.

Many plants belonging to the *Allium* genus have been reported to have various biological activities.¹¹ Because plants belonging to this genus contain many biologically active components, including high levels of sulfur, phenolic compounds and antioxidants.²⁶ Its biological

listed activities can be as antiviral, antiasthmatic, antimotility, antidiabetic, antihypertensive, hypocholesterolemic, antiprotozoal, antiplatelet, antibacterial, antihelmintic, antiproliferative. In addition, the traditional use of this plant, which has cytotoxic roles in cancer, has highlighted its anticancer activity.²⁷⁻³⁰ Abdel-Hady et al. reported anti-cancer activity of A. ampeloprasum strain in HepG2 and Caco-2 cells.³¹ In another study, the cancer inhibitory properties of the affine type were demonstrated in OVCAR-3 cells, an ovarian adenocarcinoma cell line, due to its cytotoxic activity.³⁰ Cytotoxic activity of A. atroviolaceum Boiss methanol extract was proven by inducing apoptosis in MCF7, HeLa, MDA-MB-231 and HepG2 cells.^{32, 33} In several studies, it has been reported that methanol or aqueous extracts of all parts of the A. ursinum plant have cytotoxic activity on gastric cancer cells, inhibiting cancer development in association with apoptosis, and have antioxidant properties.³⁴⁻³⁷ Glycosides and saponin components isolated from Allium schoenoprasum plant
have been reported to have anticancer activity in HCT 116 and HT-29 colon cancer cells.³⁸ In the study conducted by Mskhiladze et al., the anticancer activity of furostanol and spirostanol and fractions obtained from *A. leucanthum* species was investigated in A549 lung cancer and DLD-1 colon cancer cell lines. Accordingly, it was discovered that *A. leucanthum* was cytotoxic in these cancer types.³⁹ Alshammari et al. proved the inhibitory effect of *Allium porrum* methanol extract on the proliferation of cancer cells via apoptotic pathways in colon cancer cells.⁴⁰ Since apoptotic pathways are associated with the development and progression of CRC cancer ⁴¹, the activity of *CASP2*, *MYC*, *NFKB1* and *BAX* genes was evaluated within the scope of the study.

Apoptosis, which is programmed cell death, ensures homeostasis of cells. However, impaired apoptotic processes can be activated by chemotherapy and targeted therapies. Caspases activate apoptosis. There are many members of the caspase family identified in mammals. CASP2, a member of the caspase family, is the caspase with the most conserved structure.⁴² In a study involving 48-hour incubation of taxane group chemotherapeutic drugs, it was determined that CASP2 activity in breast cancer cells increased 15-fold.⁴³ In this study, when Allium polyanthum Schult total extract was administered together with docetaxel, CASP2 levels in CRC were decreased. In CRC cells administered only Allium polyanthum Schult total extract, a relatively greater decrease in CASP2 expression was observed compared to healthy cells. The activation of CASP2 indicates the activation of the apoptotic pathway.⁴⁴ Here, it is thought that the application of Allium polyanthum Schult extract alone may have anti-apoptotic activity. However, the fact that CASP2 expression in CRC cells applied with only plant extract was relatively significantly more significant than in combined application suggests that combined application may have a more effective role in activating the apoptotic pathway. Additionally, bioinformatics analysis revealed that CASP2 expression and promoter methylation increased with increasing COAD.

In the study conducted by Khazaei et al., the efficacy of the methanol extract of the flower parts of *Allium atroviolaceum* was tested on the apoptotic pathway in breast cancer cell line. Accordingly, it was reported that apoptosis was induced in the study in which various caspases were also included. NFKB plays a role in many cellular processes in cancer, both in the apoptotic pathway and in inflammation. NFKB inflammation has been frequently studied in relation to CRC. Upregulation of *NFKB* has been found to inhibit apoptosis and increase angiogenesis and cell proliferation.⁴⁵ Unlike cancer, it was determined that the *NFKB* gene was suppressed by *Allium* sativum L. extract in ulcerative colitis and had a protective effect on the colon.⁴⁶ According to the data obtained from the study, it was determined that there was a significant decrease in the *NFKB1* gene in CRC cells to which only *Allium polyanthum Schult* extract was applied. Accordingly, it is thought that extract may play a role in apoptosis by reducing *NFKB1* expression. According to bioinformatic data, it was determined that the expression of *NFKB1* increased in COAD and this increase was not significant. In addition, *NFKB1* was hypermethylated in COAD tumor tissues compared to COAD control tissues.

It is known that high expression of BAX, which has a proapoptotic function, helps in scavenging reactive species and inflicting cytotoxic damage on cancer cells. BAX has been reported to be suppressed in cancer.⁴⁷ In a study, it was reported that BAX was an effective prognostic factor in patients who underwent surgery for CRC. It was noted that higher mortality was seen in CRC patients in whom BAX expression was not observed.⁴⁸ In this study, it was determined that BAX expression was excessively decreased in CRC cells treated with only Allium polyanthum Schult and combined treatment with docetaxel. Accordingly, it is thought that there may be an adverse effect related to BAX-mediated apoptosis in CRC. According to bioinformatic data, BAX expression increased significantly in COAD tissues. Accordingly, these data show that the plant is effective experimentally.

MYC is generally associated with cell proliferation, depending on the cell cycle. There are data indicating that apoptosis is induced by MYC. While the increase in MYC levels due to the increase in growth factors causes the cell to proliferate, apoptosis can be observed in cells with reduced MYC in which growth factors are limited. Accordingly, the idea that MYC can induce apoptosis in cancer is exciting.⁴⁹ In this study, application of only Allium polyanthum Schult extract in CRC significantly reduced MYC expression due to combination therapy. In this case, it may be possible to say that the functioning of many mechanisms related to the cell cycle and apoptosis has changed. According to bioinformatic data, MYC gene expression was observed to increase in COAD tumors. The effects of Allium polyanthum Schult extract on the expression of apoptosis genes in CRC cells should be investigated more comprehensively.

Conclusion

Allium polyanthum Schult extract significantly reduced the expression of identified apoptosis genes. It is thought that the application of this plant extract alone in CRC cells is due to its anti-apoptotic properties. It is predicted that the combination of *Allium polyanthum Schult* applied with docetaxel may have the effect of inducing apoptosis. The effects of this plant on apoptosis mechanisms in CRC cells should be investigated more extensively.

References

- GLOBOCAN. Cancer Today. 2022 Available from: https://gco.iarc.fr/. Access date: 06.12.2024.
- Papamichael D, Audisio RA, Glimelius B, et al.. Treatment of colorectal cancer in older patients: International Society of Geriatric Oncology (SIOG) consensus recommendations 2013. Ann. Oncol., 2015;26(3):463-476.

https://doi.org/10.1093/annonc/mdu253

 Hossain MS, Karuniawati H, Jairoun AA, et al. (2022). Colorectal cancer: a review of carcinogenesis, global epidemiology, current challenges, risk factors, preventive and treatment strategies. *Cancers*, 2022;14(7):1732.

https://doi.org/10.3390/cancers14071732

- Testa U, Pelosi E, Castelli G. Colorectal cancer: genetic abnormalities, tumor progression, tumor heterogeneity, clonal evolution and tumor-initiating cells. Medical Sciences, 2018;6(2):31. <u>https://doi.org/10.3390/medsci6020031</u>
- Baldwin LM., Dobie, SA, Billingsley K, et al. Explaining black–white differences in receipt of recommended colon cancer treatment. *J Natl Cancer Inst*, 2005;97(16):1211-1220. https://doi.org/10.1093/jnci/dji241
- Abraha AM, Ketema EB. Apoptotic pathways as a therapeutic target for colorectal cancer treatment. *World J Gastrointest Oncol*, 2016;8(8):583. https://doi.org/10.4251/wjgo.v8.i8.583
- Kiraz Y, Adan A, Kartal Yandim M, Baran Y. Major apoptotic mechanisms and genes involved in apoptosis. *Tumour Biol*, (2016);37:8471-8486. https://doi.org/10.1007/s13277-016-5035-9
- Hossain MS, Urbi Z, Sule A, Rahman KH. Andrographis paniculata (Burm. f.) Wall. ex Nees: a review of ethnobotany, phytochemistry, and pharmacology. *Sci. World*, 2014: (1):274905. <u>https://doi.org/10.1155/2014/274905</u>
- Urbi Z, Zainuddin Z. Standardization of surface sterilization protocol of field grown Stevia rebaudiana prior to in vitro clonal propagation. *Jurnal Teknologi*, 2015;77(24). <u>https://doi.org/10.11113/jt.v77.6722</u>
- 10. Hossain MS, Urbi Z. Effect of naphthalene acetic acid on the adventitious rooting in shoot cuttings of

Andrographis paniculata (Burm. f.) Wall. ex Nees: an important therapeutical herb. *Int. J. Agron*, 2016;(1):1617543.

https://doi.org/10.1155/2016/1617543

- Vuković S, Popović-Djordjević JB, Kostić AŽ, et al. Allium species in the Balkan region—Major metabolites, antioxidant and antimicrobial properties. *Horticulturae*, 2023;9(3):408. https://doi.org/10.3390/horticulturae9030408
- 12. Iwar K, Ochar K, Seo YA, Ha BK., Kim SH. Alliums as Potential Antioxidants and Anticancer Agents. *Int. J. Mol. Sci.*, 2024;25(15):8079. <u>https://doi.org/10.3390/ijms25158079</u>
- Mohammadi-Motlagh HR, Mostafaie A, Mansouri K. Anticancer and anti-inflammatory activities of shallot (Allium ascalonicum) extract. Archives of Medical Science, 2011;7(1):38-44. https://doi.org/10.5114/aoms.2011.20602
- Poonthananiwatkul B, Lim RH, Howard RL, Pibanpaknitee P, Williamson EM. Traditional medicine use by cancer patients in *Thailand. J. Ethnopharmacol.*, 2015;168:100-107.

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jep.2015.03.057

- Alkan M, Güzel M, Akşit H, Bağdat RB, Alkan FR, Evlice E. Chemical components and insecticidal effects of essential oils from three lavender cultivars against adult Sitophilus granarius (L., 1758)(Coleoptera: Curculionidae). *Turk. j. entomol*, 2021;45(4):405-416. <u>https://doi.org/10.16970/entoted.988985</u>
- Wang YJ, Huang Y, Anreddy N. Tea nanoparticle, a safe and biocompatible nanocarrier, greatly potentiates the anticancer activity of doxorubicin. *Oncotarget*, 2015;7(5):5877.

https://doi.org/10.18632/oncotarget.6711

 Chandrashekar DS, Bashel B, Balasubramanya SAH, et al. UALCAN: a portal for facilitating tumor subgroup gene expression and survival analyses. *Neoplasia*, 2017;19(8):649-658.

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.neo.2017.05.002

- Men C, Chai H, Song X, Li Y, Du H, Ren Q. Identification of DNA methylation associated gene signatures in endometrial cancer via integrated analysis of DNA methylation and gene expression systematically. J. Gynecol. Oncol., 2017;28(6). https://doi.org/10.3802/jgo.2017.28.e83
- 19. Shinawi T, Hill VK, Krex D, et al. DNA methylation profiles of long-and short-term glioblastoma survivors. *Epigenetics*, 2013;8(2):149-156. <u>https://doi.org/10.4161/epi.23398</u>
- 20. Nagy Á, Győrffy B. muTarget: a platform linking gene expression changes and mutation status in solid

tumors. *Int J Cancer*, 2021;148(2):502-511. https://doi.org/10.1002/ijc.33283

- 21. Menyhárt O, Harami-Papp H, Sukumar S, et al. Guidelines for the selection of functional assays to evaluate the hallmarks of cancer. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta, Rev. Cancer*, 2016;1866(2):300-319. <u>https://doi.org/10.1016/j.bbcan.2016.10.002</u>
- Roshandel G, Ghasemi-Kebria F, Malekzadeh R. Colorectal Cancer: Epidemiology, Risk Factors, and Prevention. *Cancers*, 2024;16(8):1530. <u>https://doi.org/10.3390/cancers16081530</u>
- Adebayo AS, Agbaje K, Adesina SK, Olajubutu O. Colorectal cancer: disease process, current treatment options, and future perspectives. *Pharmaceutics*, 2023;15(11):2620.

https://doi.org/10.3390/pharmaceutics15112620

24. Wang Q, Shen X, Chen G, Du J. Drug resistance in colorectal cancer: from mechanism to clinic. *Cancers*, 2022;14(12):2928.

https://doi.org/10.3390/cancers14122928

25. Kenmotsu H, Tanigawara Y. Pharmacokinetics, dynamics and toxicity of docetaxel: Why the Japanese dose differs from the Western dose. *Cancer science*, 2015;106(5):497-504.

https://doi.org/10.1111/cas.12647

 Beretta HV, Bannoud F, Insani M, et al. Relationships between bioactive compound content and the antiplatelet and antioxidant activities of six Allium vegetable species. *Food Sci Biotechnol*, 2017;55(2):266.

https://doi.org/10.17113/ftb.55.02.17.4722

- Suleria HAR, Butt MS, Anjum FM, Saeed F, Khalid N. Onion: Nature protection against physiological threats. *Crit. Rev. Food Sci. Nutr.*, 2015;55(1):50-66. <u>https://doi.org/10.1080/10408398.2011.646364</u>
- 28. Sharifi-Rad J, Mnayer D, Tabanelli G, et al. Plants of the genus Allium as antibacterial agents: From tradition to pharmacy. *Cell. Mol. Biol.*, 2016;62(9):57-68. https://doi.org/10.14715/cmb/2016.62.9.10
- 29. Abdelrahman M, Mahmoud HY, El-Sayed M, Tanaka S, Tran LS. Isolation and characterization of Cepa2, a natural alliospiroside A, from shallot (Allium cepa L. Aggregatum group) with anticancer activity. *Plant Physiol Biochem*, 2017;116:167-173. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.plaphy.2017.05.006
- 30. Kazemi M, Zolfaghari B, Keyvanlo Shahrestanaki M, Sadeghi Dinani M. Cytotoxic Effects of Allium affine Ledeb Butanolic Fraction on Breast and Ovary Cancer Cell Lines. J. Med. Plants 2017;16(64):83-90.
- 31. Abdel-Hady H, El-Sayed MM, Abdel-Gawad MM, El-Wakil EA, Abdel-Hameed ESS, Abdel-Lateef EES. LC-ESI-

MS analysis, antitumor and antioxidant activities of methanolic extract of Egyptian Allium kurrat. *J. Appl. Pharm. Sci.*, 2018;8(7):085-092. <u>https://doi.org/10.7324/JAPS.2018.8714</u>

- 32. Khazaei S, Esa NM, Ramachandran V, Hamid RA, Pandurangan AK, Etemad A, Ismail P. In vitro antiproliferative and apoptosis inducing effect of Allium atroviolaceum bulb extract on breast, cervical, and liver cancer cells. *Front. pharmacol.*, 2017;8: 5. https://doi.org/10.3389/fphar.2017.00005
- 33. Khazaei S, Abdul Hamid R, Mohd Esa N, Ramachandran V, Aalam GTF, Etemad A, Ismail P. Promotion of HepG2 cell apoptosis by flower of Allium atroviolaceum and the mechanism of action. BMC Complement Altern Med, 2017;17:1-13. <u>https://doi.org/10.1186/s12906-017-1594-6</u>
- 34. Ivanova A, Mikhova B, Najdenski H, Tsvetkova I, Kostova I. Chemical composition and antimicrobial activity of wild garlic Allium ursinum of Bulgarian origin. Nat. Prod. Commun., 2009;4(8):1934578X0900400808. https://doi.org/10.1177/1934578X0900400808
- 35. Xu XY, Song GQ, Yu YQ, Ma HY, Ma L, Jin YN. Apoptosis and G2/M arrest induced by Allium ursinum (ramson) watery extract in an AGS gastric cancer cell line. *Onco Targets Ther*, 2013;779-783. https://doi.org/10.2147/OTT.S45865
- Pârvu AE, Cătoi F, Deelawar S, Sarup D, Pârvu M. Antiinflammatory effect of Allium ursinum. *Not Sci Biol*, 2014;6(1):20-26.

https://doi.org/10.15835/nsb619252

- 37. Stanisavljević N, Soković Bajić S, Jovanović Ž, et al. Antioxidant and antiproliferative activity of Allium ursinum and their associated microbiota during simulated in vitro digestion in the presence of food matrix. *Front. microbiol.*, 2020;11:601616. https://doi.org/10.3389/fmicb.2020.601616
- 38. Timité G, Mitaine-Offer AC, Miyamoto T, et al. Structure and cytotoxicity of steroidal glycosides from Allium schoenoprasum. *Phytochem.*, 2013;88:61-66. <u>https://doi.org/10.1016/j.phytochem.2012.12.001</u>
- 39. Mskhiladze L, Legault J, Lavoie S, Mshvildadze V, Kuchukhidze J, Elias R, Pichette A. Cytotoxic steroidal saponins from the flowers of Allium leucanthum. *Molecules*, 2008;13(12):2925-2934. https://doi.org/10.3390/molecules13122925
- 40. Alshammari GM, Balakrishnan A, Subash-Babu P, et al. Alpha-linolenic acid rich Allium porrum methanolic extract potentially inhibits HT-115 human colon cancer cells proliferation via mitochondria mediated apoptotic mechanism. J. King Saud Univ. Sci.,

2022;34(1):101736. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jksus.2021.101736

41. Orlandi G, Roncucci L, Carnevale G, Sena P. Different roles of apoptosis and autophagy in the development of human colorectal cancer. *Int. J. Mol. Sci.* 2023;24(12):10201.

https://doi.org/10.3390/ijms241210201

- 42. Han C, Zhao R, Kroger J, Qu M, Wani AA, Wang QE. Caspase-2 short isoform interacts with membraneassociated cytoskeleton proteins to inhibit apoptosis. *PLoS One*, 2013;8(7):e67033. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0067033
- 43. Jelínek M, Balušíková K, Kopperová D, et al. Caspase-2 is involved in cell death induction by taxanes in breast cancer cells. *Cancer Cell Int.*, 2013;13:1-15. <u>https://doi.org/10.1186/1475-2867-13-42</u>
- 44. Zeng M, Wang K, Wu Q, Ding J, Xie D, Qi X, Shao F. Dissecting caspase-2-mediated cell death: from intrinsic PIDDosome activation to chemical modulation. *Protein & Cell*, 2024;pwae020. <u>https://doi.org/10.1093/procel/pwae020</u>

- 45. Patel M, Horgan PG, McMillan DC, Edwards J. NF-κB pathways in the development and progression of colorectal cancer. *Transl. Res.*, 2018;197:43-56. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.trsl.2018.02.002
- 46. Recinella L, Gorica E, Chiavaroli A, et al. Antiinflammatory and antioxidant effects induced by Allium sativum L. extracts on an ex vivo experimental model of ulcerative colitis. *Foods*, 2022;11(22):3559. <u>https://doi.org/10.3390/foods11223559</u>
- 47. Pryczynicz A, Gryko M, Niewiarowska K, et al. Bax protein may influence the invasion of colorectal cancer. World J Gastroenterol, 2014;20(5):1305. https://doi.org/10.3748/wjg.v20.i5.1305
- 48. Katkoori VR, Suarez-Cuervo C, Shanmugam C, et al. Bax expression is a candidate prognostic and predictive marker of colorectal cancer. *J. Gastrointest. Oncol.*, 2010;1(2):76. <u>https://doi.org/10.3978/j.issn.2078-6891.2010.019</u>
- 49. McMahon SB. MYC and the control of apoptosis. *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Med*, 2014;4(7):a014407. <u>https://doi.org/10.1101/cshperspect.a014407</u>



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Migration of Dental Implant into The Sinus and Secondary Odontogenic Maxillary Sinusitis: Case Report

Ahmet Aksoy^{1,a}, Kazım Tuğberk Salik^{1,b}, Burak Avşar^{1,c,*}, Deniz Ergül^{1,d}

¹ Cumhuriyet University School of Medicine Department of Otorhinolaryngology Sivas/Turkiye *Corresponding author

Founded: 2004

Case Report	ABSTRACT
· · · · · ·	Due to the close relationship between the maxillary sinus and the posterior maxillary tooth apices, oro-antral
History	fistula and maxillary sinusitis may occur after interventional procedures performed in this region. In this case, a 53-year-old male patient placed an implant for his left second premolar tooth 7 months ago, but migration of
Received: 08/11/2024 Accepted: 21/12/2024	the implant into the maxillary sinus has been detected. Nasal endoscopic examination go, but mighten of hyperemia at the level of the left maxillary sinus ostium, but no foreign body was observed. A hyperdense image was reported on paranasal sinus tomography, narrowing the left maxillary sinus ostium and creating obstruction in the osteomeatal unit. Surgical intervention was planned for the patient, implant material was removed, and the maxillary sinus was cleared of inflamed tissues by the functional endoscopic sinus surgery was performed under general anesthesia. With this case that we present to the literature, we aimed to draw attention to odontogenic factors in the etiology of maxillary sinusitis and to raise awareness for the diagnosis and treatment of the disease.
Copyright	
This work is licensed under	

This work is licensed under Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License

Keywords: Dental implant, odontogenic maxillary sinusitis, migration of foreign body, endoscopic sinüs surgery

Dental İmplantın Sinüse Migrasyonu ve Sekonder Odontojenik Maksiller Sinüzit: Olgu Sunumu

Olgu Sunumu	ÖZET						
Süreç Geliş: 08/11/2024 Kabul: 21/12/2024 Telif Hakkı E C C C Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf 4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.	Maksiller sinüs ile posterior maksiller diş apeksleri arasındaki yakın ilişki nedeniyle bu bölgeye yapılan girişimsel işlemler sonrası oro-antral fistül ve maksiller sinüzit gelişebilmektedir. Bu olguda, 53 yaşında bir erkek hastaya 7 ay önce sol 2. premolar dişine implant uygulanmış, ancak implantın maksiller sinüse migrasyonu tespit edilmiştir. Nazal endoskopik incelemede, sol maksiller sinüs ostiumu düzeyinde ödem ve hiperemi saptanmış, ancak yabancı cisim izlenmemiştir. Paranazal sinüs tomografisinde, sol maksiller sinüs ostiumunu daraltan ve osteomeatal ünitede obstrüksiyon yaratan hiperdens bir imaj rapor edilmiştir. Hastaya cerrahi müdehale planlanmış, genel anestezi altında fonksiyonel endoskopik sinüs cerrahisi uygulanarak implant materyali çıkarılmış ve maksiller sinüs enflame dokulardan arındırılmıştır. Literatüre sunduğumuz bu olguyla; maksiller sinüzit etiyolojisindeki odontojenik faktörlere dikkat çekmeyi, hastalık tanı ve tedavisi için farkındalık oluşturmayı amaçladık.						
	Anahtar Kelimeler: Dental implant, odontojenik maksiller sinüzit, yabancı cisim migrasyonu, endoskopik sinüs cerrahisi						
ahmetaksoy@cumhuriyet.edu.tr	10000-0002-7744-8124 bottogberksalik@gmail.com 10009-0004-2956-1036 10009-0006-3173-6768 dot denizergul@cumhuriyet.edu.tr 10009-0005-1805-2188						
How to Cite: Aksoy A, Salik KT, Avşar B, Ergül D. Migration of Dental Implant into The Sinus and Secondary Odontogenic Maxillary Sinusitis: Case Report. CMJ, 2024;46(4): 292-296.							

Introduction

Approximately 60% of iatrogenic sinusitis, which is included in the etiology of acute, chronic and recurrent sinusitis, can be seen after dental treatments, and at least 45% of these can be seen after surgical treatments (surgical tooth extraction, sinus lift or implant surgery).^{1,2} Despite anatomical diversity, posterior maxillary teeth, especially second premolars, first and second molars, are frequently in contact with the maxillary sinus floor. This relationship between the maxillary sinus and the posterior maxillary tooth apices occurs through the cortical bone layer and/or sinus mucosa. Because of this close relationship, sinusitis may develop as a result of oro-antral fistula and migration of prosthetic treatment materials into the maxillary sinus after interventional procedures in this region.^{3,4} Foreign bodies in the sinus may cause irritation of the sinus membrane, slowing/stopping of mucociliary activity due to obstruction of the ostium, foreign body reaction and finally maxillary sinusitis.2-6

Our aim is to evaluate the endoscopic treatment of odontogenic maxillary sinusitis (OMS), which developed secondary to implant material crossed into the maxillary sinus after prosthetic treatment in the left maxilla posterior region, with the perspective of literature.

Case Report

A 53-year-old male patient was accepted as a case with no active complaints, referred to our ear, nose and throat department from the oral, dental and maxillofacial surgery clinic. The patient had an implant applied to the left maxillary second premolar tooth 7 months ago, but during follow-up examinations, it was determined that the implant was not in place. It was determined that the dental implant had migrated into the maxillary sinus in the orthopantomogram (Figure 1).

The patient was informed about the planned procedure and study, and written and verbal consent was obtained.

In the detailed ear, nose and throat examination, anterior rhinoscopic examination revealed that the nasal septum was subluxed in the caudal part and deviated to the right. Additionally, hypertrophy and degeneration of bilateral inferior turbinates, hypertrophy of the left middle turbinate, and increased seromucous secretion in the left nasal cavity were detected. During the oral cavity examination, it was observed that the area of the implant was covered with mucosa. No signs of oroantral fistula were detected.No additional pathological condition was detected other than postnasal discharge during oropharyngeal examination.

In the 0° and 45° nasal endoscopic examination performed using a rigid endoscope, edema and hyperemia were observed at the left maxillary sinus ostium level in addition to the anterior rhinoscopic findings, but no foreign body was detected.

In the coronal, axial and sagittal sections of the paranasal sinus computed tomography (PNSCT) requested by our clinic, a hyperdense image (probable metallic foreign body) at the level of the left maxillary sinus infundibulum, which significantly narrowed the left maxillary sinus ostium, and a soft tissue structure that almost completely filled the left maxillary sinus (probable OMS) secondary to the obstruction caused by this foreign body in the osteomeatal unit were reported (Figures 2,3,4).

Surgical intervention was planned for the patient and the procedure was performed under general anesthesia. Left functional endoscopic sinus surgery, left middle concha bullosa resection, and dental implant removal were performed. During the left uncinectomy performed after the left middle concha bullosa resection, a large amount of purulent material was encountered and an aspirate culture was taken from this material. During the enlargement of the maxillary sinus ostium, a foreign body located in the submucosal region at the level of the infundibulum was detected and successfully removed (Figures 5 and 6). The maxillary sinus was cleared of edematous and inflamed tissues and tissue sampling was performed for histopathological examination. Microscopic examination of the aspirate revealed gram-positive cocci, but no specific microorganism could be identified in the culture. Histopathological evaluation was reported as chronic sinusitis. No complications occurred during the surgical procedure. The patient was referred to the clinic where the implant was placed to complete the remaining dental treatment.







Figure 2. Coronal section of PNSCT showing the dental implant (blue arrow) obstructing the sinus ostium and causing odontogenic maxillary sinusitis, along with a concha bullosa of the left middle turbinate



Figure 3. Axial section of PNSCT showing the appearance of the dental implant (blue arrow)



Figure 4. Sagittal section of PNSCT showing the appearance of the dental implant (blue arrow)



Figure 5. Dental implant (approximately 1 cm in length) removed from the left maxillary sinus



Figure 6. Intraoperative endoscopic view of the dental implant (blue arrow) that fell to the floor of the left maxillary sinus

Discussion

The definition of OMS was first described by Prof. William H. Bauer in 1943, and since then, it has become a widely recognized condition in both dentistry and otolaryngology.⁷ OMS is a subtype of sinusitis that accounts for 10-15% of all maxillary sinusitis cases and 30% of unilateral maxillary sinusitis cases. Despite being described nearly 100 years ago, it remains a relatively underexplored etiology in the literature compared to other etiological factors.^{8,9,10} The maxillary sinus is the first paranasal sinus to develop during the intrauterine period and has an average volume of 15-20 mL. This sinus reaches full development with the eruption of the permanent teeth between the ages of 12 and 14. The relationship between the maxillary sinus and dentalperiodontal structures is a continuous and dynamic process, influenced by both physiological and pathological changes. The thin cortical bone thickness of the maxillary sinus floor and the extension of the roots of the first and second molars, as well as the second premolar teeth into the sinus, are key evidence of the anatomical variability observed in the etiology of OMS.¹¹

The etiology is primarily attributed to iatrogenic causes such as periodontal diseases, dental abscesses, or implant complications.⁷⁻⁹ It is often an underdiagnosed condition due to the presence of classic sinusitis symptoms that overlap with other forms of sinusitis. Suspected cases require a thorough patient history and appropriate radiological imaging for diagnosis.¹² Unlike non-odontogenic sinusitis, OMS is typically characterized by unilateral involvement and foul-smelling discharge. Additionally, other differences include its predominantly anaerobic polymicrobial nature in terms of microbiology, as well as the resistance of rhinosinusitis to traditional medical treatments due to the ongoing dental pathology.8 Diagnosis requires multidisciplinary collaboration, and paranasal computed tomography scans are the gold standard.¹³ OMS typically involves anaerobic polymicrobial infections and resistant biofilms.⁸ Because oral antibiotics alone are inadequate, treatment involves a combination of dental interventions and sinus surgery.¹³ When dental and sinus issues are addressed together, the success rate can reach 90-100%.14 However, OMS is often misdiagnosed and underreported, which necessitates increased awareness among both otolaryngologists and dentists.8 Our patient received both parenteral antibiotic therapy (amoxicillin + sulbactam and metronidazole), endoscopic sinus surgery with nasal passage irrigation, and extraction of the dental implant. Antibiotic therapy was completed over 14 days. With the appropriate treatment approach, the risk of potential sinusitis complications was reduced in our patient. Serious infections, including fungal sinusitis, may arise in the long term as a result of dental implant migration.¹⁵ No fungal lesions were observed either among the PNCT findings or as a significant lesion during the intraoperative examination in our patient. In the differential diagnosis of OMS, factors such as dental impaction and dental implant migration can lead to significant changes in the anatomy and function of the sinuses. However, this condition does not always cause symptoms; some impacted teeth may remain asymptomatic.

295

Therefore, patient-specific evaluation and treatment strategies are required. A personalized approach ensures the effective management of OMS and the prevention of complications.¹⁶ Treatment approaches vary depending on the cause and severity, but generally involve addressing the dental source and managing the sinusitis. Surgical options include functional endoscopic sinus surgery, the Caldwell-Luc approach, and intraoral techniques.¹⁷ Antibiotic therapy and sinus irrigation are commonly used as adjunctive treatments.¹⁸ A multidisciplinary approach involving dentists and otolaryngologists is crucial for the successful management and prevention of OMS.¹⁰

Conclusion

With the case we present in the literature, we aim to draw attention to the odontogenic factors in the etiology of maxillary sinusitis and to increase awareness about the diagnosis and treatment of the condition.

The Acknowledgements

This case report abstract was presented as an e-poster at the 45th National ENT Congress between 23-27 October 2024.

Authorship Contribution

The concept was developed by A.A. The design was carried out by A.A and K.T.S. Supervision was provided by D.E. Resources were managed by A.A. Materials were prepared by K.T.S. Data collection was conducted by B.A and D.E. Analysis was performed by K.T.S and B.A. Literature review was carried out by A.A and K.T.S. Writing was done by A.A and B.A. Critical review was provided by A.A.

Conflicts Of Interest Statement

The authors declare no conflict of interest.

References

- Manchisi M.;Bianchi I.;Bernardi S.; Varvara G.;Pinchi V.,(2022),' Maxillary Sinusitis Caused by Retained Dental Impression Material: An Unusual Case Report and Literature Review', Nigerian Journal of Clinical Practice 25:4
- Seigneur M.; Hascoët E ; Chaux A.-G.; Lesclous P.; Hoornaert A.; Cloitre A., (2023), 'Characteristics and management of dental implants displaced into the maxillary sinus: a systematic review', Int. J. Oral Maxillofac. Surg. 52: 245–254. International Association of Oral and Maxillofacial Surgeons. Published by Elsevier Inc.
- 3. Efeoğlu C, Seçkin T. Sinus maksillariste yabancı cisim. EÜ Dişhek Fak Derg. 2011;32(1):51-54.
- Altan A, Çolak S, Akbulut N. Endodontik tedavi sonrası maksiller sinüste yabancı Cisim: iki olgu sunumu. ENTCase. 2018
- Chang P.-H. ;Chen Y.-W.;Huang C.-C.; Fu C.-H; Huang C.-C.;Lee T.-J.,(2020),' Removal of Displaced Dental Implants in the Maxillary Sinus Using Endoscopic Approaches', Ear, Nose & Throat Journal 1–4 The Author(s)
- Bennardo F.; Barone S.; Buffone C.; Colangeli W.; Antonelli A.; Giudice A., (2022), 'Removal of dental implants displaced into the

maxillary sinus: a retrospective single-center study', Head & Face Medicine 18:34

- Zhu, J., Lin, W., Yuan, W., & Chen, L. (2021). New insight on pathophysiology, diagnosis, and treatment of odontogenic maxillary sinusitis. Journal of Nanomaterials, 2021(1), 9997180.
- 8. Simuntis R, Kubilius R, Vaitkus S. Odontogenic maxillary sinusitis: a review. Stomatologija. 2014;16(2):39-43.
- Grygorov S, Poberezhnik G, Grygorova A. Actual Issues of Odontogenic Maxillary Sinusitis (Review). Georgian Med News. 2018;(276):46-50.
- Psillas G, Papaioannou D, Petsali S, Dimas GG, Constantinidis J. Odontogenic maxillary sinusitis: A comprehensive review. J Dent Sci. 2021;16(1):474-481. doi:10.1016/j.jds.2020.08.001
- 11. Scholfield, D.W., Tan, N.CW. (2023). Embryology of the Nose and Paranasal Sinuses. In: Swift, A.C., Carrie, S., de Souza, C. (eds) Contemporary Rhinology: Science and Practice. Springer, Cham. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-031-28690-2_1
- 12. G., Kranthipraveen, Raj., M, V, Raj., J., S., P., Loh. Pathophysiology and clinical presentation of odontogenic maxillary sinusitis.. Dentistry review, (2022). doi: 10.1016/j.dentre.2022.100044
- 13. Craig JR, Poetker DM, Aksoy U, et al. Diagnosing odontogenic sinusitis: An international multidisciplinary consensus

statement. Int Forum Allergy Rhinol. 2021;11(8):1235-1248. doi:10.1002/alr.22777

- Craig JR. Odontogenic sinusitis: A state-of-the-art review. World J Otorhinolaryngol Head Neck Surg. 2022;8(1):8-15. Published 2022 Mar 22. doi:10.1002/wjo2.9
- woo Ahn, H., Baek, M. J., Kim, M. R., Lee, S. H., Kim, B. S., An, T. L., ... & Kim, Y. W. Relationship Between Maxillary Fungal Sinusitis and Odontogenic Infection, Dental Implant. Korean Journal of Otorhinolaryngology-Head and Neck Surgery. 2023;66(8), 526-531.
- Bjørndal L, Amaloo C, Markvart M, et al. Maxillary Sinus Impaction of a Core Carrier Causing Sustained Apical Periodontitis, Sinusitis, and Nasal Stenosis: A 3-year Follow-up. J Endod. 2016;42(12):1851-1858. doi:10.1016/j.joen.2016.07.027
- Gnigou M, Goutzanis L, Sarivalasis S, Petsinis V. Retrieval of displaced implants inside the maxillary sinus: two case reports and a short review. Int J Implant Dent. 2019;5(1):24. Published 2019 Jun 4. doi:10.1186/s40729-019-0173-7
- Kim SG, Baik SM. Diagnosis and treatment of maxillary sinusitis after implant placement. Implant Dent. 2010;19(2):115-121. doi:10.1097/ID.0b013e3181d43a76



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Ectopic Decidua Mimicking Metastatic Lesions and Peritoneal Tubercules; Deciduosis

Hande Yeşil Çetinkaya^{1,a,}, Begüm Kurt^{2,b,*}, Çağlar Yıldız^{3,c}, Sedanur Aydın^{4,d}

Founded: 2004

¹ Department of Obstetrics and Gynaecology, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Sivas, Turkiye.

² Department of Medical Pathology, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Sivas, Turkiye.

*Corresponding author

International License

Case Report	ABSTRACT
	Aim: Decidual cell groups outside the endometrium, "ectopic decidua" or "deciduosis", are commonly seen in
History	the ovary and cervix. However, peritoneal localization is rare. Peritoneal deciduosis is usually an incidental
	histological finding in the form of white-yellow nodules resembling tuberculosis. Peritoneal deciduosis is
Received: 07/10/2024 Accepted: 16/12/2024	macroscopically similar to peritoneal carcinomatosis and peritoneal tubercles, and microscopically may pose
Accepted. 10/12/2024	diagnostic difficulties with deciduoid mesothelioma, metastatic carcinoma and metastatic malignant melanoma.
	The purpose of this case report is to evaluate the clinical and histopathological features of ectopic decidua, which was detected as an incidental finding in the peritoneum and omentum during a cesarean section in our clinic, as
	it may mimic malignancy.
	Case: Multiple gray-white colored, raised nodules, the largest of which was 1 cm, were observed in the bladder
	peritoneum and omentum during laparotomy. Biopsies were taken from the peritoneum and omentum for
	histopathological examination. The pathological diagnosis was reported as deciduosis.
	Conclusion: Although these lesions that we encountered during our laparotomies resemble metastatic
Copyright	malignant lesions and peritoneomental tubercles macroscopically, ectopic decidual tissue due to pregnancy is a
	benign lesion and resolves without any treatment in the postpartum period, and therefore should be kept in
	mind in the differential diagnosis when we encounter such lesions.
This work is licensed under	
Creative Commons Attribution 4.0	

Keywords: Deciduosis peritonei, Differential Diagnosis, Ectopic decidua.

Metastatik Lezyonları ve Peritoneal Tüberkülleri Taklit Eden Ektopik Desidua; Desiduozis

Olgu Sunumu	ÖZET							
Süreç	Amaç: Endometrium dışındaki desidual hücre grupları olan "ektopik desidua" veya "desiduozis" over ve servikste							
Geliş: 07/10/2024 Kabul: 16/12/2024	yaygın görülür. Ancak peritoneal lokalizasyon nadirdir. Periton yerleşimli desiduozis genellikle tüberküloza benzeyen beyaz sarı nodüller şeklinde rastlantısal histolojik bulgulardır. Periton yerleşimli desiduozis							
Kubul. 10/12/2024	makroskopik olarak peritoneal karsinomatozis ve peritoneal tüberküllerle benzerdir, mikroskobik olarak							
	desiduoid mezotelyoma, metastatik karsinom ve metastatik malign melanom ile tanısal zorluk oluşturabilir. Bu							
	olgu sunumunun amacı kliniğimizde yapılan sezaryen ameliyatı sırasında periton ve omentumda tesadüfi bir							
	bulgu olarak saptanan ektopik desidua olgusunun maligniteyi taklit edebilmesi nedeniyle klinik, histopatolojik özelliklerinin değerlendirilmesidir.							
	Olgu: Laparotomide mesane peritonu ve omentumda en büyüğü 1 cm.lik multipl gri-beyaz renkli yüzeyden							
Telif Hakkı	kabarık nodüller izlendi. Histopatolojik inceleme için periton ve omentumdan biyopsiler alındı. Patolojik tanı							
-	desiduozis olarak raporlandı.							
	Sonuç: Laparotomilerimiz sırasında karşılaşabildiğimiz bu lezyonlar makroskobik olarak metastatik malign							
Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf	lezyonlara ve periton-omental tüberküllere benzese de, gebeliğe bağlı ektopik desidual doku benign bir lezyondur ve postpartum dönemde herhangi bir tedaviye gerek kalmadan düzelir ve bu nedenle bu tarz lezyonlar							
4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı								
Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.	ile karşılaştığımızda ayırıcı tanıda akılda tutulması gerekir.							
	Anahtar Kelimeler: Kelimeler: ayırıcı tanı, desiduozis, ektopik desidua							
* handeyesil@windowslive.com	¹ 20000-0001-5390-4490 ¹ 2000 2000 2000 2000 2000 2000 2000 20							
🕙 dr_caglaryildiz@yahoo.com	[⁰ 0000-0003-3150-3340 [⁴ ≤ ksedanur@gmail.com [0 0009-0009-9878-7983]							

How to Cite: Yeşil Çetinkaya H, Kurt B, Yıldız Ç, Aydın S. Ectopic Decidua Mimicking Metastatic Lesions and Peritoneal Tubercules; Deciduosis, Cumhuriyet Medical Journal, 2024;46(4): 297-299.

Introduction

"Ectopic decidua" or "deciduosis", groups of decidual cells outside the endometrium, are commonly seen in the ovary and cervix.¹⁻⁴ Deciduosis is a physiological phenomenon of pregnancy.⁵⁻⁷ It is thought to result from progesterone-induced metaplasia of the coelomic stroma and is usually completely reversible (four to six weeks postpartum).⁵ It has been detected in approximately 90% of patients who underwent laparotomy during pregnancy.⁷ However, peritoneal localization is rare.

Peritoneal deciduosis (PD) is usually an incidental histological finding in the form of white-yellow nodules resembling tuberculosis.^{1,8} PD is similar to peritoneal carcinomatosis and peritoneal tubercles macroscopically, and may pose diagnostic difficulties with deciduoid mesothelioma, metastatic carcinoma, and metastatic malignant melanoma microscopically.^{1,3,8-10} The aim of this case report is to evaluate the clinical and histopathological features of ectopic decidua, which was detected as an incidental finding in the peritoneum and omentum during a cesarean section in our clinic, because it can mimic malignancy.^{4,5}

Case

A 31-year-old patient with a second pregnancy underwent a cesarean section at 39 weeks of gestation due to a previous cesarean section indication. The patient had a medical history of Hashimoto's thyroiditis, Rh incompatibility, and a cesarean section 7 years ago. Multiple gray-white colored, raised nodules, the largest of which was 1 cm, were observed in the bladder peritoneum and omentum at laparotomy. Biopsies were taken from the peritoneum and omentum for histopathological examination. The patient's postoperative period was uneventful.

Pathology

The macroscopy of the tissue sample was reported as 1 piece of tissue with irregular appearance, gray-white color, 1x0.5x0.4 cm in size. Immunohistochemical analysis was

performed using Ventana Brand Benchmark Ultra model automatic device. CD68: Positive in histiocytes, PanCK: Negative. The definitive diagnosis was reported as deciduosis.

Discussion

Ectopic decidua or deciduosis is most commonly seen in the ovary, cervix, uterine serosa, lamina propria of the tube uterina, while it is rare in the peritoneum, omentum, appendix, diaphragm, liver, spleen, para-aortic-pelvic lymph nodes, and renal pelvis.^{8,12-16} Peritoneal ectopic decidua is found incidentally in biopsy materials taken during operations such as tubal pregnancy, elective tubal ligation, cesarean section, and appendectomy. However, as in our case, it can also present without symptoms or with symptoms such as hemoperitoneum,11,17,18 pain mimicking appendicitis,15,19 hydronephrosis or hematuria due to renal pelvic involvement, or with life-threatening complications such as mechanical ileus.^{14,16} Most cases of ectopic decidua are related to normal pregnancy, as in our case.^{16,17} It is said to be a result of the exaggerated response of the endometrium to progesterone during pregnancy. The fact that the lesion resolves when the hormonal stimulus ends also supports this theory. However, it has also been reported that in cases of deciduosis found in nonpregnant or postmenopausal women, this condition is associated with an active corpus luteum or adrenal cortex that secretes progesterone.⁹ In conclusion, although these lesions that we encounter during our laparotomies may macroscopically resemble metastatic malignant lesions and peritoneomental tubercles, ectopic decidual tissue due to pregnancy is a benign lesion and resolves without any treatment in the postpartum period, and therefore should be kept in mind in the differential diagnosis when we encounter such lesions.⁴

Figure 1A-B: In the sections of the material obtained as a result of the biopsy performed from the peritoneum, there are cells with large eosinophilic cytoplasm and thin chromatin, some with vacuolization, scattered singly within the loose stroma (blue arrow). Mitosis and necrosis are not observed. These cells were not stained by PanCK immunohistochemistry.





References

- Erdem, H., & Yaşar, E. (2016). Ektopik Desiduozis; Nadir Yerleşimli. Düzce Üniversitesi Sağlık Bilimleri Enstitüsü Dergisi, 6(1), 71-73.
- Jadhav, T., & Doshetty, R. (2022). Deciduosis in a cesarean scar. Autopsy & case reports, 12, e2021383. https://doi.org/ 10.4322/acr.2021.383
- Erzurumluoğlu N, Sargan A, Özekinci S, Yıldız F (2016). Peritoneal Karsinomatozisi Taklit Eden Florid Diffüz Peritoneal Desiduozis: Olgu Sunumu. Haseki Tıp Bülteni, 54(2), 120 - 123.
- Bolat, F., Canpolat, T., & Tarim, E. (2012). Pregnancy-related peritoneal ectopic decidua (deciduosis): morphological and clinical evaluation. *Turk patoloji dergisi, 28*(1), 56–60. https://doi.org/10.5146/tjpath.2012.01098
- Piccinni, D. J., Spitale, L. S., Cabalier, L. R., & Dionisio de Cabalier, M. E. (2002). Decidua en la superficie peritoneal imitando nódulos metastásicos. Hallazgo durante una intervención cesárea [Decidua in the peritoneal surface mimicking metastatic nodules. Findings during cesarean section]. *Revista de la Facultad de Ciencias Medicas (Cordoba, Argentina), 59*(1), 113–116.
- Kinra, P., Sen, A., & Sharma, J. C. (2006). Ectopic Decidual Reaction: A Case Report. *Medical journal, Armed Forces India*, 62(3), 280– 281. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0377-1237(06) 80022-5
- Fenjvesi, A., & Zivković, S. (2005). *Medicinski pregled*, 58(3-4), 196–199. https://doi.org/10.2298/mpns0504196f
- Shukla, S., Pujani, M., & Singh, S. K. (2008). Ectopic decidual reaction mimicking peritoneal tubercles: a report of three cases. *Indian journal of pathology & microbiology*, *51*(4), 519– 520. https://doi.org/10.4103/0377-4929.43746
- Büttner A, Bässler R, Theele C: Pregnancy-associated ectopic decidua (deciduosis) of the greater omentum. Analysis of 60 biopsies with cases of fibrosing deciduosis and leiomyomatosis peritonealis disseminata. Pathol Res Pract 1993, 189:352-359.

- 10. Reis-Filho JS, Pope LZ, Milanezi F, Balderrama CM, Serapião MJ, Schmitt FC: Primary epithelial malignant mesothelioma of the pericardium with deciduoid features: cytohistological and immunohistochemical study. Diagn Cytopathol 2002, 26:117-122.
- Mangla, M., Nautiyal, R., Shirazi, N., & Pati, B. (2021). Ectopic Cervical Deciduosis: A Rare Cause of Antepartum Hemorrhage in Mid Trimester. *The Eurasian journal of medicine*, *53*(2), 152–154. https://doi.org/10.5152/ eurasianjmed. 2021.20163
- Adhikari, L. J., & Shen, R. (2013). Florid diffuse peritoneal deciduosis mimicking carcinomatosis in a primigravida patient: a case report and review of the literature. *International journal of clinical and experimental pathology*, 6(11), 2615–2619.
- Israel SL, Rubenstone A, Meranze Dr: Ovary at term. I. Decidua-like reaction and surface cell proliferation. Obstet Gynecol 1954, 3:399-407.
- Clement PB: Diseases of the Peritoneum. Kurman RJ. (Ed): Blaustein's Pathology of the Female Genital Region. 5th ed. New York, Springer, 2002, 729-789
- 15. Lesaffer J, Feryn T, Proot L: Pregnancy-associated ectopic decidua of the appendix. Acta Chir Belg 2009, 109:93-94.
- 16. Bettinger HF: Ectopic decidua in the renal pelvis. J Pathol Bacteriol 1947, 59:686.
- Massi D, Susini T, Paglierani M, Salvadori A, Giannini A: Pregnancy-associated ectopic decidua. Acta Obstet Gynecol Scand 1995, 74:568-571.
- O'Leary SM: Ectopic decidualization causes massive postpartum intraperitoneal hemorrhage.Obstet Gynecol 2006, 108:776-769.
- 19. Suster S, Moran CA: Deciduosis of appendicitis. Am J Gastroenterol 1990, 85:841-845



Cumhuriyet Medical Journal

Available online, ISSN:1305-0028

Publisher: Sivas Cumhuriyet Üniversitesi

Meta-analysis of Odds Ratios for the COMT Gene rs737865 SNP for Schizophrenia

Gülden Hakverdi^{1,a,*}, Harika Gözde Gözükara Bağ^{2,b}

¹ Department of Biostatistics, Faculty of Medicine, Sivas Cumhuriyet University, Sivas, Turkiye

Founded: 2004

² Department of Biostatistics and Medical Informatics, Faculty of Medicine, İnönü University, Malatya, Turkiye

*Corresponding author

Meta-analysis	ABSTRACT
	Objective: The collection of methods that enable combining the findings of several independent studies on the
History	topic of interest with appropriate statistical methods is called meta-analysis.
	Schizophrenia is a complex psychiatric disease linked to many environmental and genetic factors and affects up
Received: 24/12/2024	to 1% of the world's population.
Accepted: 28/12/2024	A candidate gene for schizophrenia susceptibility is the catechol-O-methyltransferase (COMT) gene.
	This study aimed to combine the odds ratios obtained from different studies according to the rs737865 SNP
	(single nucleotide polymorphism) of the COMT gene for schizophrenia by meta-analysis.
	Material and Method:
	Publications written in English were scanned with the keywords "COMT and schizophrenia" in Web of Science,
	Pubmed, and Google Scholar databases until October 2024. Common odds ratio estimates were obtained with
	the help of appropriate meta-analytic methods under different genetic models for 17 studies that met the
	inclusion criteria, as well as 8 and 4 studies for Asians and Caucasians, respectively, by race. STATA 14 program
	was used for all analyses.
	Results: Under different genetic models applied to seventeen studies, only carriers of the CC genotype were
	found to have a higher risk for schizophrenia than carriers of the T (TT+CT) allele [OR=1.133 (95% CI=1.008 -
	1.273)]. In subgroup analyses according to race, no risk was found for Asians. In contrast, for Caucasians, it was
	found that carriers of the C (CC+CT) allele had an increased risk of schizophrenia compared to those with TT
Copyright	genotype [OR=1.586 (95% CI=1.349 - 1.865)].
	Conclusion: With the help of applied meta-analytic methods, overall estimates were obtained for odds ratios
	(OR) obtained from independent studies under different genetic models. However, it is thought that the
This work is licensed under	association between COMT gene rs737865 SNP and schizophrenia should be examined with studies conducted
Creative Commons Attribution 4.0	in larger groups homogeneous in terms of ethnicity.
International License	

Keywords: Meta-analysis, COMT, odds ratio, schizophrenia

Şizofreni İçin COMT Geni rs737865 SNP Odds Oranlarının Meta Analizi

Meta Analiz	ÖZET						
	Amaç: İlgilenilen konuda yapılan birden çok bağımsız çalışmanın bulgularını uygun istatistiksel metotlarla						
Süreç	birleştirmeyi sağlayan metotlar topluluğuna meta analizi adı verilir.						
Geliş: 24/12/2024 Kabul: 28/12/2024 Telif Hakkı COMANIA Bu Çalışma Creative Commons Atıf 4.0 Uluslararası Lisansı Kapsamında Lisanslanmıştır.	 Şizofreni, birçok çevresel ve genetik faktörle bağlantılı karmaşık bir psikiyatrik hastalıktır ve dünya nüfusunun %1'ini etkilemektedir. Katekol-O-Metiltransferaz (COMT) geni şizofreniye yatkınlık için aday bir gen olarak görülmektedir. Bu çalışmada, şizofreni için COMT geninin rs737865 SNP'ne (tek nükleotit polimorfizmi) göre farklı çalışmalardan elde edilen odds oranlarının meta analizi ile birleştirilmesi amaçlanmıştır. Yöntem: Yazım dili İngilizce olan yayınlar "COMT ve şizofreni" anahtar kelimeleri ile Ekim 2024 tarihine kadar Web of Science, Pubmed ve Google Akademik veri tabanlarında ile taranmıştır. Dâhil olma kriterlerini sağlayan 17 çalışma ve ayrıca ırka göre Asyalı ve Beyaz ırklar için sırasıyla 8 ve 4 çalışma için farklı genetik modeller altında, uygun meta analitik yöntemler yardımıyla ortak odds oranı kestirimleri elde edillmiştir. Tüm analizlerde STATA 14.0 programı kullanılmıştır. Bulgular: On yedi çalışmaya uygulanan farklı genetik modeller altında, sadece CC genotipine sahip olanların T (TT+CT) alleli taşıyıcılarına göre şizofreni için risk taşıdığı bulunmuştur [OR=1,133 (%95 G.A.=1,008 – 1,273)]. Irka göre yapılan alt grup analizlerinde ise Asyalı ırk için bir riskten söz edemezken Beyaz ırk için C (CC+CT) alleli taşıyıcılarının TT genotipine sahip olanlara göre şizofreni riskini arttırdığı bulunmuştur [OR=1,586 (%95 G.A.=1,349 – 1,865)]. Sonuç: Uygulanan meta-analitik yöntemler yardımıyla bağımsız çalışmalardan elde edilen odds oranları (OR) için farklı genetik modeller altında tümel kestirimler elde edilmiştir. Bununla birlikte, etnik köken açısından homojen 						
	daha büyük gruplarda yapılan çalışmalar ile COMT geni rs737865 SNP'i ile şizofreni arasındaki bağın incelenmesi						
	gerektiği düşünülmektedir.						
	Anahtar Kelimeler: Meta analiz, COMT, odds oranı, şizofreni						
•							
a ghakverdi@cumhuriyet.edu.tr	¹⁰ 0000-0002-8078-0451 ^b Sharika.gozukara@inonu.edu.tr ¹⁰ 0000-0003-1208-4072						
	a Bağ HG. Meta-analysis of Odds Ratios for the COMT Gene rs737865 SNP for Schizophrenia, Cumhuriyet Medical 124;46(4):300-307.						

Introduction

Today, most diseases are known to be related to genetic factors. Schizophrenia affects 1% of the world's population and is approximately 80% inherited. Due to its function and location, the catechol-o-methyltransferase gene is a strong candidate gene for schizophrenia.¹

Numerous case-control studies have been conducted to determine the association between the COMT gene rs737865 polymorphism and schizophrenia, but the results have been inconstant; some studies have concluded that there is a significant association between the polymorphism and schizophrenia, while others have concluded that there is no association. In the majority of studies, no significant association was found.

In this case, the researcher needs research synthesis to make a decision. Meta-analysis, one of the most effective research synthesis methods, helps us now. Meta-analysis is one of the most frequently used research syntheses.^{2,3} Meta-analysis is a statistical method that combines the results of several independent studies on a particular question, explains the differences in those results, and makes the results more reliable.⁴ This study aimed to determine the association between COMT gene rs737865 SNP and schizophrenia using the meta-analysis method.

Materials and Methods

Literature search

Publications written in English were scanned with the keywords "COMT" or "catechol-O-methyltransferase" and "schizophrenia" in Web of Science, Pubmed, and Google Scholar databases until October 2024.

We also checked the bibliographies of key studies to find further relevant studies. As there was no detailed information on how effect sizes were calculated, we attempted to contact the authors.

The flowchart in Figure 1 describes the process used to select the studies that were included in the meta-analysis.

Inclusion-Exclusion Criteria

Case-control studies including patients diagnosed according to DSM-IV diagnostic criteria were considered as inclusion criteria. Studies including family (familybased, trio, sibling) data, patients with additional mental illness or any comorbidity, head trauma, violent tendencies, Alcohol and/or drug abuse were excluded. We found 17 studies examining the association between the r737865 SNP for the COMT gene and schizophrenia that met our criteria. In the first application, the results of 17 studies shown in Table 1 were combined by meta-analysis.

In the second application, the results of 8 and 4 studies were combined for Asian and Caucasian races, respectively, among the studies examining the association between rs737865 SNP for COMT gene and schizophrenia.

Meta-Analysis

In this study, to examine the association between COMT gene rs737865 SNP and schizophrenia, as an effect size the odds ratio (OR) was used. OR can only take positive values and indicates the risk of a factor on an outcome. An exposure to the factor is not risky if OR=1, it increases the risk if OR>1, and it decreases the risk for the outcome of interest if OR<1.

When calculating the ORs, we used each study's genotype and allele frequencies. In some studies (C and T) allele frequencies were also given, for studies in which only genotype distributions were presented (CC, CT, TT), we calculated the allele frequencies. Following the purpose of the study, odds ratios obtained based on genotype frequencies and allele frequencies were combined with appropriate meta-analytical methods.

To decide whether to use the fixed or random effect model for combining the study results, the heterogeneity of the effect sizes between the studies was evaluated. For this purpose, Q statistic and I² values were utilized. If the Q statistic resulted as p<0.05, it was regarded as statistically significant.³⁰ When I² is greater than 50%, it is classified as large heterogeneity.³⁰ If there was the absence of heterogeneity or moderate heterogeneity between studies; the common OR was calculated with the Mantel-Haenszel fixed-effects model (MH). Otherwise, the DerSimonian-Laird random-effects model method (DSL) was used.

For the 17 studies considered for the first application, the Der Simonian-Laird method was used under the random effect model since the effect sizes were heterogeneous among the studies.

In the 8 and 4 studies considered in the second application, it was found appropriate to use fixed effect models since homogeneity between studies was provided for both Asian and Caucasian races.

For both applications, the odds ratio point estimate and 95% confidence interval of each study and the common estimation obtained as a result of meta-analysis are presented with a forest plot. A funnel plot, in which the logarithm of the point estimates is plotted against their standard errors, was used to visualize publication bias. In addition, Egger's test was implemented to evaluate the publication bias. Trim and fill analysis was performed to eliminate publication bias. For all analyses, the significance level was considered 0.05. Statistical analyses and graphical representations were performed using the STATA 14.0 software (Stata Corporation, College Station, Texas, USA).



Figure 1. Flow chart of the selection process of the studies included in the meta-analysis

The literature search identified 17 case-control studies that met the inclusion criteria, enrolling 7664 cases and 10235 controls. Of the 17 studies, 8 involved Asian populations and 4 Caucasian populations. The OR estimates for these studies were pooled using appropriate meta-analytic methods. Table 1 gives the characteristics of the included studies.

First	Study Voor	Donulation		n			
Author	Study Year	Population	Case	Control	Total		
Shifman	2002	Israil	714	2849	2965		
Lee	2005	Korean	320	379	641		
Funke	2005	Caucasion-Usa	394	467	597		
Yu	2007	Han Chinese	241	290	484		
Nunokawa	2007	Japanese	399	440	779		
Martorell	2008	Caucasion-Spain	585	615	1070		
Okochi	2009	Japanese	1118	1100	2031		
Gupta	2009	Southern Indian	398	241	591		
Chien	2009	Taiwanese	124	112	221		
Park	2009	Korean	354	396	682		
Chen	2011	Han Chinese	434	442	819		
Wright	2012	South Africa	238	240	461		
Maria	2012	Greek	108	97	189		
Acar	2015	Turkish	96	100	172		
Higashiyama	2016	Japanese	1854	2137	1101		
Dean	2016	European Han Chinese	75	73	172		
Matsuzaka	2017	Mixed	212	257	396		

Table 2. The findings of meta-analyses performing different genetic models for

Genetic model	²	pq	Method	OR (95% C.I.)	pz	p _E
T versus C ⁽¹⁷⁾	43.2	0.030	DSL	1.007 (0.934 – 1.087)	0.854	0.236
TT versus (CC+CT) ⁽¹⁷⁾	41.6	0.037	DSL	1.002 (0.909 – 1.104)	0.972	0.855
(TT+CT) versus CC ⁽¹⁷⁾	22.4	0.194	МН	1.133 (1.008 – 1.273)	0.036	TF
TT versus CC ⁽¹⁷⁾	26.6	0.150	MH	1.133 (1.000 – 1.283)	0.050	TF

Note: The numbers in parentheses indicate the number of studies included in the meta-analysis. p_Q : p-value for Q test; p_z : p-value for Z test; p_E : p-value of Egger's test; TF: Trim and Fill analysis

When the Egger test was carried out to assess the bias in the publications, if the test result showed publication bias, a trim and fill analysis was performed (Table 2).

The pooled odds ratios with 95% CIs did not show a statistical association between the COMT gene rs737865

SNP and the risk of schizophrenia except for the (TT+CT) vs CC genetic model (Table 2). It was found that carriers of the CC genotype have a higher risk for schizophrenia than carriers of the T (TT+CT) allele [OR=1.133 (95% CI=1.008 - 1.273)].

Study		Odds Ratio (95% Cl)	% Weight
Shifman,2002	+ -	1.42 (1.16, 1.75)	32.13
Lee,2005		0.94 (0.56, 1.60)	4.89
Funke,2005	-	1.12 (0.65, 1.94)	4.56
Yu,2007	-	1.07 (0.58, 1.94)	3.79
Nunokawa,2007	÷ • -	1.60 (0.94, 2.72)	4.82
Martorell,2008		0.92 (0.64, 1.33)	10.27
Okochi,2009	_	1.10 (0.79, 1.51)	13.17
Gupta,200	-	1.22 (0.60, 2.49)	2.69
Chien,2009		0.92 (0.29, 2.95)	1.01
Park,2009		0.81 (0.49, 1.35)	5.24
Chen,2011	-	1.23 (0.72, 2.11)	4.70
Wright,2012		0.67 (0.23, 1.91)	1.24
Maria,2012		0.68 (0.24, 1.90)	1.29
Acar,2015		1.54 (0.65, 3.65)	1.83
Higashiyama,2016		0.83 (0.54, 1.29)	7.13
Dean,2016		1.00 (0.30, 3.42)	0.91
Matsuzaka,2017		0.09 (0.01, 0.66)	0.34
Overall, IV (I ² = 22.3%, p = 0.194)	¢	1.13 (1.01, 1.27)	100.00
.015625	1	64	



In forest plots (Figure 2 and 3), the squares and horizontal lines indicate study-specific OR and 95% CI. The area of the squares corresponds to the study-specific weight of the study. The diamond shows the pooled OR and 95% CI.

Caucasian subgroups under any genetic model ($I^2=0$, p>0.05). While no risk was found for Asians, for Caucasians it was found that carriers of the C (CC+CT) allele had an increased risk of schizophrenia compared to those with TT genotype [OR=1.586 (95% CI=1.349 - 1.865)] (Figure 3).

In the stratified analysis according to race (Table 3), there was no heterogeneity between studies for Asian and

	Genetic model	l ²	p զ	Method	OR (95% C.I.)	pz
Asian	T versus C ⁽⁸⁾	0	0.890	MH	0.997 (0.927 – 1.073)	0.946
	TT versus (CC+CT) ⁽⁸⁾	0	0.701	MH	0.984 (0.898 – 1.079)	0.735
	(TT+CT) versus CC ⁽⁸⁾	0	0.654	MH	1.043 (0.877 – 1.241)	0.633
	TT versus CC ⁽⁸⁾	0	0.797	MH	1.035 (0.866 – 1.238)	0.705
	T versus C ⁽⁴⁾	0	0.679	MH	0.989 (0.871 – 1.123)	0.864
Caucasian	TT versus (CC+CT) ⁽⁴⁾	0	0.804	MH	1.586 (1.349 – 1.865)	<0.001
	(TT+CT) versus CC ⁽⁴⁾	0	0.600	MH	0.999 (0.758 – 1.315)	0.992
	TT versus CC ⁽⁴⁾	0	0.577	MH	0.985 (0.737 – 1.317)	0.920

Table 3. Results of meta-analyses for race subgroups based on different genetic models.



Figure 3. Forest plot for rs737865 TT versus (CC+CT) genetic model for Caucasians.

Discussion

The COMT gene is a strong candidate for schizophrenia susceptibility. It is a likely candidate gene because of the enzyme's role in dopamine metabolism and the chromosomal location of 22q11. Many studies in different populations around the world have produced conflicting results regarding the COMT gene and schizophrenia. This study aims to investigate the association between COMT gene rs737865 SNP and schizophrenia. We examine this relationship by performing a meta-analysis that includes case-control studies.

We found that having CC genotype have a higher risk for schizophrenia than T (TT+CT) allele carriers (OR=1.133, 95% C.I=1.008 – 1.273). Similarly, a meta-analysis included 10 studies conducted by Okochi et al. found having CC genotype increases the risk of schizophrenia (OR=1.155, 95% C.I=1.025 – 1.303).¹⁶

Also, in our meta-analysis based on four studies which were carried out on Caucasians, the pooled OR (1.586, 95% C.I=1.349 – 1.865) estimation indicated that having a C (CC+CT) allele increases the risk of having schizophrenia compared to TT homozygous genotype. These results suggest that T allele might have a protective effect. However, when we compared T allele carriers with C allele carriers, we found no statistically significant association between allele frequencies and schizophrenia.

Oppositely, in Wright et.al's study they found that the C allele is protective against schizophrenia in an African population.⁶

In the study by Shifman et al., rs737865 SNP was found to be highly associated with schizophrenia in Ashkenazi 304 Jews and affects both sexes but in different ways. They reported that the CC genotype is associated with susceptibility to schizophrenia in males and the TT genotype is protective in females.⁴

Another case-control study reported no association between COMT haplotype (rs4680, rs6267, rs737865, rs4633, rs6269) and schizophrenia risk in the Korean population.⁸ Also, no significant association was found between COMT polymorphisms including six SNPs (rs737865, rs740603, rs4633, rs6267, rs4680, rs165599) and schizophrenia in the Korean population.¹⁹

A case-control study of five functional polymorphisms (rs2075507, rs737865, rs6267, rs4680, and rs165599) in the Japanese population was carried out by Nunokawa et al. (399 schizophrenia patients and 440 controls). Neither COMT haplotypes nor polymorphisms were shown to be significantly linked to schizophrenia.⁵ Another research of eight SNPs in the Japanese population, including rs737865, rs6267, rs4680, and rs165599, found no evidence of a significant association between schizophrenia and COMT polymorphisms or haplotypes.¹¹

In the Chinese population studies by Yu et al. and Chien et al., no association was found between haplotype (rs737865, rs4680, rs165599) and risk of case and control groups. Similarly, Chen et al. concluded that the COMT gene haplotype (rs2075507 - rs737865 - rs933271) would not cause schizophrenia risk and psychopathological symptoms in a Chinese population study.^{12,18} In an additional Chinese population study Dean et al. did not find an association between COMT genotype SNPs (rs4680 or rs4818, as well as rs165519 and rs737865) and schizophrenia in a case-control study.¹⁷

In a case-control study in a Turkish population, no association was found between COMT gene rs737865, rs4680, and rs165599 polymorphisms, and schizophrenia.¹⁴ However, Maria et al. demonstrated an association between the COMT gene and schizophrenia in a Greek population. Although no significant results were obtained individually, haplotype analysis showed that haplotypes 2 (rs737865 - rs165599) and 3 (rs737865, rs4680 and rs165599) were highly associated with schizophrenia.²⁵

According to Funke et al., the rs737865 SNP is not associated with schizophrenia, bipolar disorder, schizoaffective disorder, or major depressive disorder in the population of the United States. For all included psychiatric diseases, however, haplotype analysis produced statistically significant results (278A/G; rs737865; Val108/158Met; rs165599).⁹

Martorell et al. found no evidence for an association between the COMT gene and schizophrenia.⁷ Their study

included the 3 most commonly studied SNPs, rs737865, rs4680 (Val/Met), and rs165599, which are highly related to schizophrenia in Ashkenazi Jews.⁴

There is no evidence that the COMT gene is linked to schizophrenia, according to Martorell et al.⁷ The three most often researched SNPs that are strongly linked to schizophrenia in Ashkenazi Jews (rs4680, rs737865, rs165599) were included in their analysis.⁴

In a case-control study, Gupta et al. constructed a haplotype analysis containing seven SNPs (rs3788319, rs737865, rs6269, rs4818, rs4633, rs4680, rs165599) of the COMT gene were found to be associated with schizophrenia in the Indian population.²⁰ According to Shifman et al., COMT haplotype of three SNPs (rs737865, rs4680, and rs165599) and schizophrenia were significantly associated. Similarly, Gupta et al. reported that their investigation revealed a strong association between schizophrenia and this three-marker haplotype.²⁰

A study of an African population by Wright et al, which investigated 14 SNPs (including rs737865, rs165599, and rs4680, etc.) in the COMT gene, a significant association was found between schizophrenia and rs737865 and rs2020917 polymorphisms.⁶

However, in a mixed population, Matsuzaka et al. assessed the contribution of three COMT SNPs (rs737865, rs165599, and rs4680) to schizophrenia and discovered a strong association between the rs737865 genotype and schizophrenia. They concluded that the CC genotype had a protective effect and CT had a risk effect.²⁴

Conclusion

In conclusion, some of the studies with different populations and different sample sizes found a significant association between SNP rs737865 and schizophrenia, while others found nonsignificant results. In our metaanalysis, the pooled OR obtained from 17 independent studies led us to conclude generally CC genotype is associated with the disease. However, according to ethnicity the risky allele or genotype can be changed. So, we think it would be better to investigate the association between the SNPs and the disease for different ethnicities separately. Because, when we constructed the metaanalysis for population subgroups, the heterogeneity between studies disappeared. Also, differences in linkage disequilibrium (LD) between populations suggest that different haplotypes, rather than SNPs, are associated with schizophrenia in different populations.^{28,30}

Nevertheless, the association between schizophrenia and the COMT gene rs737865 single-nucleotide

polymorphism or haplotype analysis needs to be confirmed by appropriately designed researches with larger sample sizes.

Ethics Committee Approval

It is a meta-analysis study and the data of the studies included in the research are open access.

Author Contributions

Concept – HGB, GH Design HGB, GH ; Supervision HGB.; Materials -HGB,GH ; Data Collection and/or Processing - GH; Analysis and/or Interpretation -GH; Literature Review - GH.; Writing – GH,HGB; Critical Review – GH.

Acknowledgments

Compliance with ethical standards

Conflict of interest: The authors declare no conflict of interest.

Financial disclosure declaration: This research was supported by Inonu University Scientific Research Projects Unit 2016/149 Project number.

References

- Wilson DB, Lipsey MW. The role of method in treatment effectiveness research: Evidence from meta-analysis. *Psychological Methods*. 2001;6(4):413-429. doi:https://doi.org/10.1037/1082-989x.6.4.413
- Schulze R. The State and the Art of Meta-Analysis. Zeitschrift für Psychologie / Journal of Psychology. 2007;215(2):87-89. doi:https://doi.org/10.1027/0044-3409.215.2.87
- Rothman KJ, Sander Greenland, Lash TL. Modern Epidemiology. Wolters Kluwer Health/Lippincott Williams & Wilkins; 2008.
- Shifman S, Bronstein M, Sternfeld M, et al. A Highly Significant Association between a COMT Haplotype and Schizophrenia. *The American Journal of Human Genetics*. 2002;71(6):1296-1302. doi:https://doi.org/10.1086/344514
- Nunokawa A, Watanabe Y, Tatsuyuki Muratake, Kaneko N, Koizumi M, Toshiyuki Someya. No associations exist between five functional polymorphisms in the catechol-O-methyltransferase gene and schizophrenia in a Japanese population. *Neuroscience Research*. 2007;58(3):291-296. doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.neures.2007.03.015
- Galen E.B. Wright, Dana J.H. Niehaus, van, et al. Association of MB-COMT polymorphisms with schizophrenia-susceptibility and symptom severity in an African cohort. *Progress in Neuropsychopharmacology & Biological Psychiatry*. 2012;39(1):163-169.

doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.pnpbp.2012.06.006

- Martorell L, Costas J, Valero J, et al. Analyses of variants located in estrogen metabolism genes (ESR1, ESR2, COMT and APOE) and schizophrenia. *Schizophrenia Research*. 2008;100(1-3):308-315. doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.schres.2007.11.001
- Lee SG, Yeon Ho Joo, Kim BS, et al. Association of Ala72Ser polymorphism with COMT enzyme activity and the risk of schizophrenia in Koreans. *Hum Genet*. 2005;116(4):319-328.

doi:https://doi.org/10.1007/s00439-004-1239-y

- Funke B, Malhotra AK, Finn CT, et al. COMT genetic variation confers risk for psychotic and affective disorders: a case control study. *Behavioral and brain functions: BBF.* 2005;18:1-19. doi: <u>https://doi.org/10.1186/1744-9081-1-19</u>
- 10. Chen CY ., Lu RB ., Yeh YW ., Shih MC ., Huang SY . Association study of catechol-O-methyltransferase gene polymorphisms with schizophrenia and psychopathological symptoms in Han Chinese. *Genes, Brain and Behavior*. 2011;10(3):316-324. doi:https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1601-183x.2010.00670.x
- 11. Higashiyama R, Ohnuma T, Takebayashi Y, et al. Association of copy number polymorphisms at the promoter and translated region of *COMT* with Japanese patients with schizophrenia. *American Journal of Medical Genetics Part B: Neuropsychiatric Genetics.* 2016;171(3):447-457. doi:https://doi.org/10.1002/ajmg.b.32426
- 12. Yu R, Zhang X, Huang X, Ding S, Li J. Association analysis of *COMT* polymorphisms and schizophrenia in a Chinese Han population: A case-control study. *American Journal of Medical Genetics Part B: Neuropsychiatric Genetics*. 2007;144B(4):570-573. doi:https://doi.org/10.1002/ajmg.b.30487
- Maria K, Charalampos T, Vassilakopoulou D, Stavroula S, Vasiliki K, Nikolaos D. Frequency Distribution of COMT Polymorphisms in Greek Patients with Schizophrenia and Controls: A Study of SNPs rs737865, rs4680, and rs165599. *ISRN Psychiatry*. 2012;2012:1-6. doi:https://doi.org/10.5402/2012/651613
- Acar C, Sözen MM, Gözükara H, Orman K, Kartalcı Ş. Lack of association between catechol-Omethyltransferase and schizophrenia in a Turkish population. *Turkish Journal of Biochemistry*. 2015;40(3). doi:https://doi.org/10.1515/tjb-2015-0002
- Talkowski ME, Kirov G, Bamne M, et al. A network of dopaminergic gene variations implicated as risk factors for schizophrenia. *Human Molecular Genetics*. 2007;17(5):747-758.

doi:https://doi.org/10.1093/hmg/ddm347

 Okochi T, Ikeda M, Kishi T, et al. Meta-analysis of association between genetic variants in COMT and schizophrenia: An update. *Schizophrenia Research*. 2009;110(1-3):140-148.

doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/j.schres.2009.02.019

17. Dean B, Scarr E. COMT genotype is associated with

differential expression of muscarinic M1 receptors in human cortex. *American journal of medical genetics Part B, Neuropsychiatric genetics*. 2016;171(6):784-789. doi:https://doi.org/10.1002/ajmg.b.32440

 Chien YL, Liu CM, Fann CSJ, Liu YL, Hwu HG. Association of the 3' Region of COMT with Schizophrenia in Taiwan. *Journal of the Formosan Medical Association*. 2009;108(4):301-309.

doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/s0929-6646(09)60070-x

- Park BL, Shin HD, Cheong HS, et al. Association analysis of COMT polymorphisms with schizophrenia and smooth pursuit eye movement abnormality. *Journal of Human Genetics*. 2009;54(12):709-712. doi:https://doi.org/10.1038/jhg.2009.102
- 20. Gupta M, Bhatnagar P, Grover S, et al. Association studies of catechol-O-methyltransferase (COMT) gene with schizophrenia and response to antipsychotic treatment. *Pharmacogenomics*. 2009;10(3):385-397. doi:https://doi.org/10.2217/14622416.10.3.385
- 21. Handoko HY, Nyholt DR, Hayward NK, et al. Separate and interacting effects within the catechol-Omethyltransferase (COMT) are associated with schizophrenia. *Molecular Psychiatry*. 2004;10(6):589-597. doi:https://doi.org/10.1038/sj.mp.4001606
- 22. Salisbury BA, Pungliya M, Choi JY, Jiang R, Sun XJ, Stephens JClaiborne. SNP and haplotype variation in the human genome. *Mutation Research/Fundamental and Molecular Mechanisms of Mutagenesis*. 2003;526(1-2):53-61.

doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/s0027-5107(03)00014-9

23. Page MJ, McKenzie JE, Bossuyt PM, et al. The PRISMA 2020 statement: an updated guideline for reporting systematic reviews. *Systematic Reviews*. 2021;10(1).

https://systematicreviewsjournal.biomedcentral.com /articles/10.1186/s13643-021-01626-4

- 24. Matsuzaka CT, Christofolini D, Ota VK, et al. Catechol-O-methyltransferase (COMT) polymorphisms modulate working memory in individuals with schizophrenia and healthy controls. *Brazilian Journal* of *Psychiatry*. 2017;39(4):302-308. doi:https://doi.org/10.1590/1516-4446-2016-1987
- 25. Agresti A. *Categorical Data Analysis*. John Wiley & Sons; 2013.
- 26. Alpar R. *Uygulamalı Çok Değişkenli Istatistiksel Yöntemler*. 3rd ed. Detay Yayıncılık; 2013.
- 27. Gozukara Bag HG. Association between COMT gene rs165599 SNP and schizophrenia: A metaanalysis of case-control studies. *Molecular Genetics & Genomic Medicine*. 2018;6(5):845-854. doi:https://doi.org/10.1002/mgg3.468
- 28. Lau J, Ioannidis JP, Schmid C. Quantitative Synthesis in Systematic Reviews. Annals of Internal Medicine. 1997;127(9):820. doi:https://doi.org/10.7326/0003-4819-127-9-199711010-00008
- 29. Higgins JPT, Thompson SG, Deeks JJ, Altman DG. Measuring inconsistency in meta-analyses. *BMJ*. 2003;327(7414):557-560.

doi:https://doi.org/10.1136/bmj.327.7414.557

30. Mukherjee N, Kidd KK, Pakstis AJ, et al. The complex global pattern of genetic variation and linkage disequilibrium at catechol- O -methyltransferase. *Molecular Psychiatry*. 2010;15(2):216-225. doi:https://doi.org/10.1038/mp.2008.64